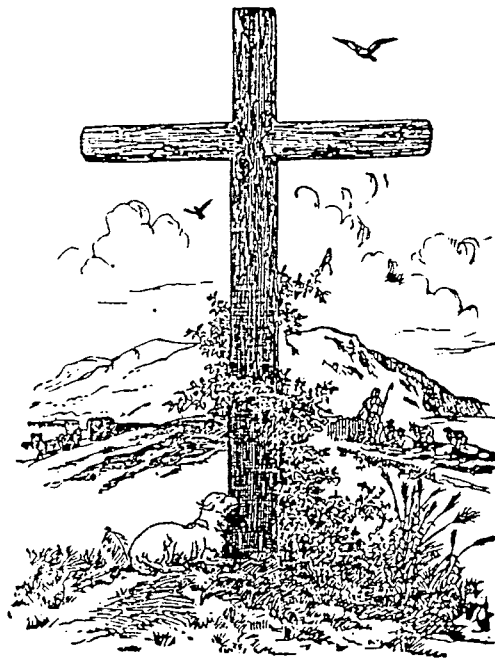


The Truth About Jesus If You Really Want To Know.



Ralph Holmes Mount, Jr.
15371 S.E. 30th St.
Morriston, FL 32668
August 21, 1996

TABLE OF NUMBER OF GREEK WORDS

Number of words beginning with each Greek letter.

Number of Greek words used 1X and those 2X.

Notice that 1638 Greek words are only used 1X (34%).

Notice that 751 Greek words are only used 2X (16%).

Let.	#	1X	%	2X	%	Let.	#	% of Total
α	813	296	36%	146	18%	α	813	17.0%
β	115	40	35%	18	15%	ε	675	14.0%
γ	75	23	31%	7	9%	π	629	13.0%
δ	278	92	33%	35	13%	κ	425	9.0%
ε	675	237	35%	114	17%	σ	413	8.5%
ζ	25	1	4%	5	20%	δ	278	5.7%
η	35	8	23%	11	31%	μ	234	4.8%
θ	95	36	38%	5	5%	ο	203	4.2%
ι	63	21	33%	14	22%	τ	159	
κ	425	132	31%	62	16%	φ	126	
λ	91	24	26%	17	19%	υ	118	
μ	234	74	32%	21	9%	β	115	
ν	74	24	32%	12	16%	θ	95	
ξ	10	1	10%	3	30%	χ	92	
ο	203	56	28%	29	14%	λ	91	
π	629	210	33%	96	15%	γ	75	
ρ	37	15	41%	9	24%	ν	74	
σ	413	161	39%	62	15%	ι	63	
τ	159	59	37%	23	14%	ρ	37	
υ	118	41	35%	18	15%	η	35	
φ	126	46	37%	20	17%	ψ	31	
χ	92	28	30%	17	18%	ζ	25	
ψ	31	9	29%	5	16%	ω	23	
ω	23	4	17%	2	9%	ξ	10	
4839		1638	34%	751	16%			

These seldom used Greek words total 50% of all of the words.

If the meaning of any of these words is ever incorrect you may make some serious mistakes in your teaching.

PREFACE



If you will look across the page to page "B" you will notice that there are almost 5000 different Greek words in the Greek New Testament, plus many proper names. On page 45 you will notice an often made statement. "One of the most striking features of the New Testament is that it was written in the street language of the day. The idiom of the playground and marketplace." This, to me is one of the most misleading statements that a person could make. How many children in our day do you know that have a 5000 word vocabulary?

As a Professional Mechanical Engineer, and a love for the word of God, I was faced with a serious decision. The New Testament is either word for word God's word, or it isn't. Some 15 years or more ago I set out to prove this to my own satisfaction. I set out to find the best English word with which to translate every Greek word. It took about 2 years, this part of what later became my Teaching Dictionary. I found that only about 200 Greek words had more than a single meaning.

With this ammunition I set out to make a Consistent Translation of the New Testament. That Consistent Translation is the background of this present study as to who Jesus is. One step was beyond the translation. Some words in scripture are used many times. Could I take some of these words and gather all the uses on one "page", so to speak, and make sure that they all could have the same English word. I gathered about 300 such words and found out that they could all be translated by the same English word. This became what I called my Teaching Dictionary.

Let me give you some examples. The Greek word GASTEER is the Greek word for womb, and should never be translated with any different word. The Greek word KOILIA is the word for belly and never should be translated any other way. (The fact of a 1st and 2nd trimester was known clearly by 1534. See page 56.) The Greek word OIKOUMENEE means the "inhabited-earth", that is, at that time, the Roman Empire and never "the world." The Greek word KURIOS without an article "the" always means "Jehovah". I have 18 pages in the Dictionary that prove this beyond doubt.

Let me show you a very interesting Greek word SULLAMBANW, which means "to-take-together." This word has two widely different uses. You can see one use in reference to seizing Jesus in the garden. Luke 22:54 "But having-together-taken him etc." The other use refers to a woman taking the male seed, illustrated in Luke 1:31 when the angel spoke to Mary, "And behold you-will-yourself-take-together in womb." The Latin Church changed this to the word "conceive", to conform with paganism.

If the statement marked A above was true we would need only one English bible; instead we now find hundreds of so called new translations of the New Testament. There is a very good statement in the Preface of the New King James Version 1982, page vi. "There is only one basic (Greek) New Testament used by Protestants, Roman Catholics, and Orthodox, by conservatives and liberals." There is also what is known as a Greek Interlinear, Literal Translation of The Greek New Testament from which the King James Version is translated. On page "D" I will give you an example.

D

There are a few facts that you must keep in mind. ① There is no word for "church" in the bible. ② Many early "Christians" said that they were the true Jews. ③ All pagans believed in a "virgin born" savior. ④ The Roman Emperor Theodosius (A.D. 378-398), made Christianity the State Religion of the Roman Empire, and made Church membership compulsory. ⑤ These pagans brought with them the idea of a "virgin born" savior. ⑥ This idolatry simply saw Jesus as a "human being." Jesus had a very special body, as you will learn in this study, John 1:14 in the Greek text is the one that shows that Jesus was NOT A HUMAN BEING.

JOHN 1 (KJ GREEK INTERLINEAR)

14 Καὶ ὁ λόγος σὰρξ ἐγένετο, καὶ ἐσκήνωσεν ἐν ἡμῖν,
And the Word flesh became, and tabernacled among us,

JOHN 1:14 KING JAMES TRANSLATION FROM THIS GREEK.

"And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us."

JOHN 1:14 CONSISTENT TRANSLATION FROM THIS GREEK.

14. And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us.

The Greek word that is important here, is the word ESKEENŌSEN, "he-tabernacled" among us. This verb shows the difference between Jesus as the Jehovah that appeared to Moses, the "I AM" of Exodus 3 page 7 and a "human being". Our English translations very seldom translate this word correctly.

It will be hard for you to accept the fact that Jesus was not in Mary's "womb" for 9 months; you have been so long taught this falsehood. If you are willing to study you will find the answer to many questions. Why was Jesus baptized? Do you know that the name Moses appears in the New Testament exactly 80 times? Do you know that Judas will someday sit on a throne judging one of the tribes of Israel? Jesus said so. Do you have any idea why Jesus often calls himself "the son of the MAN" some 80+ times?

A great deal of background material for this study is to be found in the series of the "IF-sheets" of which there are now 31 series or sheets up to #104. Before the "IF-sheets" there are 45 Apologetics and 8 Discourses.

Let me give you some insight as to the problem you will have if you try to teach this depth of course with a King James text. You will need a YOUNG'S ANALYTICAL CONCORDANCE. First, look up the word "destroy" (in English). You will learn that the KJ translates 9 different Greek words by the English "destroy". Go to the INDEX-LEXICON on page 57 at the back of the concordance, this way you will see what I want to show you much faster. The Greek word AIRŌ is given more than 10 different meanings. The Greek word ANABAINŌ is given over 10 meanings. The Greek word APOLUŌ is given 12 meanings. The Greek word DIDŌMI is given 20+ meanings. The Greek word ETHNOS is given 4 different meanings. The Greek word KAKOS is given over 10 meanings. The Greek word LOGOS, with which many of you are familiar is given some 20 meanings. (See IF-22) The Greek word OCHLOS is given 6 meanings. The Greek word POIEŌ is given 40 or so meanings. I think you have seen enough for you to see that you can't teach much with the KJ. THE CONSISTENT TRANSLATION, which we have by the grace of Jehovah has allowed us to make great strides. Now for my final statement, which I used to title DISCOURSE 8.

Bible Translation --- The Serpent's Playground

The Truth About Jesus If You Really Want To Know.

While we have a Hebrew Old Testament and Greek New Testament given to the Jews by the Holy Spirit, the English translations are not inspired. When translating the Bible into English the translators sometimes used incorrect words in order, as they thought, to make better sense. I have endeavored to make a Consistent Translation of the New Testament by translating each Greek word by the same English word in so far as possible. I have made a Teaching Dictionary that shows this to be true.

For this study we will use the Consistent Translation of the New Testament but the American Standard Version 1901 for the Old Testament. This translation uses the name Jehovah, while most other translations incorrectly substitute Lord. If while typing ASV verses I use a different meaning for a Hebrew word I will try to indicate it by *. The King James Version for example, gives destroy as the meaning for 47 Hebrew words. (See Young's Concordance).

Let me refer you to one very important fact from, "THE GOD OF ISRAEL", by David L. Cooper, page 24. AUTHOR OF SERIES OF BOOKS FOR RABBIS.

I. SIGNIFICANCE OF THE PLURAL NOUN אֱלֹהִים, 'elohim

In the first statement of the Tenach (Old Testament) בְּרֵאשִׁית "In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth," the word which is translated "God" is אֱלֹהִים, and is in the plural number, as is well known to all Hebrew scholars. All Hebrew nouns ending with ים, im, are masculine and are in the plural number. As an example note the word כְּרֻבִים, which means more than one, the singular being כְּרוּב, cherub (see Ps. 18:10 (11)). Another illustration is שָׂרָפִים, which is the plural of שָׂרָף, saraph.

יְהוָה
אֱלֹהִים
GODS

יְהוָה
אֱלֹהִים
GODS
Jehovah

YOU MAY ASK WHY WAS THE "NEW TESTAMENT" WRITTEN IN GREEK? LET ME GIVE YOU WHAT I THINK ARE SOME VERY LIKELY REASONS. PRIMARILY, BECAUSE GOD WAS GOING TO ADD GENTILES TO HIS "ASSEMBLY" AND GREEK WAS THEN THE LANGUAGE OF THE CIVILIZED WORLD. THE MAJORITY OF GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE THE JEWS, THEN SPOKE GREEK RATHER THAN HEBREW. I AM GOING TO GIVE THE "NEW TESTAMENT" A NEW NAME, LET ME CALL IT "THE EXPLANATION TESTAMENT". YOU WILL SEE THE REASON MORE CLEARLY AS WE PROCEED.

Read carefully the following few verses from Genesis 2, and note the expression "Jehovah GOD", ('elohim), literally, Jehovah (GODS). Here you see the beginning of the use of the expression "trinity" in our study: Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. The Trinity consists of three personalities NOT persons. Only the Son has a "physical" form.

GENESIS 2 ASV

4 *These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in *the day that Jehovah God made earth and heaven.

5 * And no plant of the field was yet in the earth, and no herb of the field had yet sprung up; *for Jehovah God had not caused it to rain upon the earth: and there was not a man to till the ground;

FATHER &
HOLY SPIRIT
ARE
OMNIPRESENT.

RESEARCH PLURAL W. D. H.
FOR THOSE ENDING WITH
"IM" (IM).

BEFORE GOING BACK TO THE CREATION OF ADAM AND EVE, WE SHOULD SEE IF WE CAN FIND OUT WHETHER OR NOT GOD WAS IN THE GARDEN IN A PHYSICAL FORM. ONE PARTICULAR VERSE WILL CERTAINLY HELP.

"And they (Adam and Eve) heard the *sound of Jehovah God walking in the garden in the *breeze of the day: and the man and his wife hid themselves from the presence of Jehovah God amongst the trees of the garden". ASV Genesis 3:8.

This is confirmed in THE EXPLANATION TESTAMENT, Consistent Translation, JOHN 1:1-4.

GOD
THE SON
LITERALLY
WALKING AND
TALKING IN THE
GARDEN, w/ ADAM
AND EVE.

1 The Word was in *the* beginning, and the Word was with the God, and the Word was God.

2 This *one* was in *the* beginning with the God.

3 All-things came-to-be through him, and separate-from him but-not one-thing came-to-be which has-come-to-be-and-still-is.

4 In him was life, and the life was the light of-the MEN.

THE WORD =
CREATOR

JOHN
1:1-4

In Genesis 1&2 ASV we find some difficult passages, made more difficult by man's disbelief. Consider Genesis 1:26. Remember, God is plural so you find a plural pronoun. "Let US make man in OUR image, after OUR likeness." But also note that God has a singular image, that of the Son. Further, in Genesis 1:27 "image" is singular.

In Genesis 2:7 ASV we read, "God - - breathed into his nostrils the breath of life" and yet it should be "lives", plural. The Hebrew word is plural, see GESENIUS p 273, hence "LIVES". All lives come from the sperm that Jehovah created in Adam.

GENESIS 1 ASV

26 And God said, *Let us make *man in our 'image, after our likeness: and ^blet them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man *in his own image, in the image of God created he him; ^bmale and female created he them.

GENESIS 2 ASV

7 * And Jehovah God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and *man became a living soul.

וַיִּפַּח בְּאַפִּי נְשָׁמַת חַיִּים and-blew
breath-of in-his-nostrils
lives

* BECAUSE OF THIS TRANSLATION OF "LIFE" INSTEAD OF "LIVES" PEOPLE BELIEVE THIS PASSAGE APPLIES TO THE LIFE OF ADAM ONLY INSTEAD OF THE LIVES OF ALL HUMANITY. LIFE DOES NOT BEGIN AT CONCEPTION. EVERY SPERM IS ITSELF A LIFE.

A CHILD IS BORN, Lennart Nilsson



A sperm cell, with its pointed head and long tail. It is on its way to the ovum, and will swim 15-18 cm (6-7 inches)—a journey which will take about six hours.

The male will thus have a large store of sperm-producing cells, which all through his life will distribute the genetic material present in the first cells of his body to billions and billions of sperm.

GENESIS 2 ASV

8 And Jehovah God planted a 'garden eastward, in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

18 And Jehovah God^s said, It is not good that the man should be alone; ^aI will make him a help ^emeet for him.



GENESIS 2 ASV

3

15 And Jehovah God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. 16 And Jehovah God *commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: 17 but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof *thou shalt surely die.

21 And Jehovah God caused a deep sleep to fall upon the man, and he slept; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof: 22 and *the rib, which Jehovah God had taken from the man, *made he a woman, and brought her unto the man. 23 And the man said, *This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called *Woman, because she was taken out of *Man.

IT WAS GOD THE WORD, WHO WAS KNOWN TO ADAM AND EVE IN THE GARDEN. IT WAS THIS FORM OF GOD THAT WOULD BE LAID ASIDE LATER WHEN HE BECAME KNOWN AS JESUS. AS YOU KNOW EVE LISTENED TO GOD'S ADVERSARY "SATAN" WHOSE REAL NAME IS ZEUS. IF YOU WISH TO KNOW ABOUT THE PROBABILITY THAT EVE BORE TWINS, CAIN AND ABEL, STUDY APOLOGETICS 30. THIS APOLOGETICS WILL ALSO SHOW EVE'S STATEMENT: "I HAVE GOTTEN A MAN, JEHOVAH".

Turn to Genesis 3:21 in the King James Version: "Unto Adam also and to his wife did the *Lord God make coats of *skins, and clothed them". The first asterisk indicates that the word should be Jehovah, the second asterisk indicates that the word should be skin not skins. There is only one Lamb slain from the "foundation" of the world. Rev.13:8. I believe that this lamb points to the reason for the first cup at Passover.

"THE EXPLANATION TESTAMENT", that is the New Testament explains why Adam and Eve disobeyed God and ate of the forbidden tree.

ROMANS 5 CT

12 Because of this as-altogether through one MAN the sin came-in into the world, and through the sin the death, and thus the death went-through into all MEN, upon which they all sinned;

13 For until law sin was in a world, but sin is not being-reckoned not being law;

14 BUT the death was-king from Adam as-far-as Moses even upon the ones not having-sinned upon the similitude of-the transgression of Adam, who is a pattern of-the future one.

15 BUT not as the offence, thus also the bestowed-favor; for if by-the offence of-the one MAN the many died-off, by-much more the favor of-the God and the gratuity in favor namely-the favor of-the one MAN Jesus Messiah exceeded with-reference-to the many.

18 So therefore as through one offence with-reference-to all MEN with-reference-to condemnation's-punishment, thus also through one just-act with-reference-to all MEN with-reference-to justification of-life;

19 For as-altogether through the unwillingness of-the one MAN to-hear, the many were-established sinners, thus also through the obedience of-the one MAN, the many will-be-established just ones.

— ANTHROPOS (ALL HUMAN KIND)

1 CORINTHIANS 15 CT

21 For since-indeed the death is through MAN, also through MAN a standing-again-of-dead ones.

22 For as-altogether in the Adam all are-dying-off, thus also in the Messiah all will-be-made-alive.

45 Thus also it-has-been-and-still-is-written: The first MAN Adam came-to-pass with-reference-to a living soul; the last Adam with-reference-to a spirit making-alive.

46 BUT not firstly the spiritual BUT the one of-the-soul, thereafter the spiritual.

47 The first MAN was out-of earth made-of-dirt, the second MAN out-of heaven

1 TIMOTHY 2 CT

13 For Adam was first moulded, afterward Eve.

14 And Adam was not deceived, but the woman having-been-deluded has-become-and-still-is in transgression;

EVE WAS DELUDED. (By SATAN, ZEUS)
ADAM WAS UNWILLING
TO HEAR. (LISTEN + OBEY)

POINTING TO MESSIAH

Wickedness on the earth grew, Genesis 6:1-8. Angels took wives of the beautiful women that were born to men. Study the course "Fallen Angels". (Mount, 1975).

PICTURE OF REMAINS OF NOAH'S ARK (IF-101)

* 8 PERSONS IS ALL THAT REMAINED.



HEBREWS 11:7 CT

7 By-trust Noah, having-been-divinely-informed concerning the things not-as-yet being-looked-at, being-devout, he-constructed an ark with-reference-to salvation of his household, through which he condemned the world, and he-became heir of-the righteousness according-to trust.

MATTHEW 24 CT. JESUS SPEAKING

37 But as-altogether the days-of-the Noah, thus will-be also the presence of-the son-of-the MAN.

38 For as-altogether in the days, namely-the-ones before the flood, they-were-chewing and drinking, marrying and giving-in-marriage until which day Noah went-in into the ark,

39 And they did not come-to-know, till the flood came and it-removed quite-all persons; thus will-be the presence of-the son-of-the MAN.

2 PETER 2:5 CT. TO GENTILES

5 And he-spared not of-an-ancient world, BUT he-guarded Noah an eighth person a preacher of-justice, having-led-on a flood-to-a-world of-impious ones.

LUKE 17 CT JESUS SPEAKING

26 And according-as it-came-to-pass in the-days-of-the Noah, thus will-it-be also in the days-of-the son-of-the MAN.

27 They-were-eating, they-were-drinking, they-were-marrying, they-were-being-given-in-marriage, until which day Noah went-in into the ark, and the flood came and it-destroyed quite-all.

1 PETER 3:20 CT. TO JEWS

20 To ones having-disobeyed at-what-time when the patience-of-the God was-waiting-anxiously in days of an ark being-constructed by Noah, into which few, this is eight souls, were-completely-saved through water.

Here is the testimony in the Bible concerning a universal flood. Such a flood is rejected by many false teachers in the "churches". Once you reject a flood as given in Genesis 6, explained by Moses it is very serious. First, you will be calling Jesus a liar, or at least teaching part truths. How do I feel about someone who knowingly rejects the witnesses you see here, I personally believe you have no chance of being "saved". How could you be? You do not trust the writings of Moses, or Peter, or Matthew, or Luke, or Hebrews.

John 5:46 CT. "For if YOU-were-trusting Moses, YOU-were-likely-trusting in-me, for that one wrote concerning me. 47. But if YOU-are not trusting-to-the letters-of-that one, how will-YOU-trust-to-my sayings?" — JESUS

It was not very long after the flood before once again the population grew and they were no better than before the flood and God once again took action.

GENESIS 11 ASV

11 And the whole earth was of one language and of one speech. 2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there. 3 And they said one to another, Come, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, Come, let us build us a city, and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven, and let us make us a name; lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. 5 And Jehovah came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded. 6 And Jehovah said, Behold, they are one people, and they have all one language; and

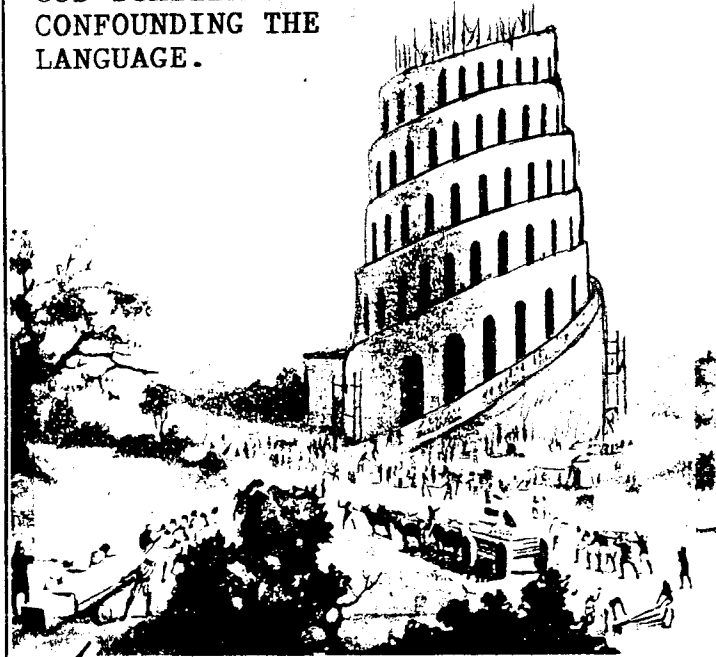
this is what they begin to do: and now nothing will be withholden from them, which they purpose to do. 7 Come, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. 8 So Jehovah scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off building the city.

TALKING
TO
JEWS

*

UNITED NATIONS - RESULT OF SATAN'S

MEN STILL DEFIED JEHOVAH.
GOD SCATTERED MEN BY
CONFOUNDING THE
LANGUAGE.



THIS TIME GOD LEFT MEN TO THEMSELVES. GOD WAS ABOUT TO FIND ONE MAN WHOM HE COULD TRUST. THERE WAS A WAR GOING ON "FOUR KINGS AGAINST FIVE. (GENESIS:14:9 ASV) THAT DID NOT PARTICULARLY INTEREST GOD. GOD WAS CONCERNED WITH ABRAM, THE HEBREW. WHEN ABRAM'S BROTHER'S SON LOT, WHO DWELT IN SODOM, WAS TAKEN CAPTIVE ABRAM WENT IN PURSUIT. ABRAM WON THE BATTLE AND RETURNED. THE KING OF SODOM WENT OUT TO MEET HIM.

In the next verse (Genesis 14:18) we read: "And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was priest of God Most High." (Young's Analytical Concordance, gives the meaning of Melchizedek as "my king is righteous.") The only other use of Melchizedek in the Old Testament is Psalms 110:4. "Jehovah hath sworn, and will not repent: Thou art a priest for ever after the manner of Melchizedek." In the New Testament his name is spelled Melchisedec. Note some of the New Testament verses beside the picture that help identify this person.

HEBREWS 5 CT

5 Thus also the Messiah glorified not himself to-have-become a chief-priest, BUT the one having-spoken to him: You yourself are my Son, I myself today have-begotten you;

6 According-as also in a different place he-is-saying: You are a priest with-reference-to the age according-to the arrangement-of-Melchisedec. ●

7 Who in the days of his flesh having-offered both petitions and supplications with strong clamor and tears to the (one) being-able-to-be-saving him out-of death, and having-been-listened-to from the devoutness,

8 Although being a Son, he-learned the obedience from which things he suffered,

9 And having-been-made-perfect he-became the reason of-eternal salvation to-all the ones obeying him.

10 Having-been-addressed-by the God as chief-priest according-to the arrangement-of-Melchisedec. ●

11 Concerning whom the word is to-be-saying much-to-us and difficult-to-interpret, since YOU-have-become-and-still-are-sluggish-to-the-reports.

GOD
THE
FATHER

HEBREWS 6 CT

19 Which hope we-are-having as an anchor-of-the soul both sure and firm and going-in into the inner side-of-the veil,

20 Where-in-which a forerunner went-in, in-behalf-of us, Jesus, having-become a chief-priest according-to the arrangement-of-Melchisedec with-reference-to the age.

HEBREWS 7 CT

9 And as-to-say a maxim, through Abraham even Lévi, the one taking tithes was-tithed-and-is-still-tithed;

10 For he-was still in the loin-of-the father when Melchisedec met-together with-him.

11 If on-the-one-hand therefore perfectness was through the Levitical priestly-office, for upon it the people has-been-given-and-still-is-given-the-law, what need still a different priest to-be-standing-up according-to the arrangement-of-Melchisedec and he is to-be-being-said not according-to the arrangement-of-Aaron?

12 For the arrangement-of-the priestly-office being-transferred out-of necessity a transfer is-coming-to-pass-of-law.

WE WILL COME BACK TO MELCHISEDEC LATER, BUT FIRST LET US GO TO JOHN 1:6. WE HAVE SEEN JOHN 1:1-4 ON PAGE 2. THESE VERSES MADE IT PLAIN THAT "THE WORD", AS JEHOVAH WAS KNOWN TO ADAM AND EVE.

ACTION TO GROUP
PEOPLE AS IN TOWER OF BABEL.

HEBREWS 7 CT

1 For this the Melchisedec king-of-Salem, priest-of-the God namely-the most-high, the one having-met-together with-Abraham returning from the chopping-in-pieces-of-the kings and [having-] blessed him,

2 To-whom also Abraham parted a tithe from all, firstly on-the-one-hand being-translated king-of-justice, thereafter on-the-other-hand also king-of-Salem, which is king-of-peace,

3 Without-father, without-mother, without-genealogy, neither beginning-of-days nor having finish-of-life, but having-resembled-and-still-resembling-to-the Son-of-the God, he-is-remaining a priest-with-reference-to the perpetuity.

4 But YOU-be-observing how-great this-man was to-whom Abraham, the patriarch, gave a tithe also out-of the chief-spoils.

5 And the ones on-the-one-hand out-of the sons of Levi taking the priest's-office are-having a commandment to-be-taking-tithe-from the people according-to the law, that-is, of their brothers, although having-come-out, out-of the loin-of-Abraham;

6 On-the-other-hand the one not having-genealogy-being-traced out-of them has-tithed-of-Abraham, and he-has-blessed-and-still-blesses the one having the promises.

7 But separate-from all contradiction the lesser thing is-being-blessed by the better person.

HERE WE COME TO THE AMAZING PROPHECY OF JOHN THE BAPTIST. THIS PROPHECY, WHEN ONCE YOU KNOW IT, WILL BE MOST AMAZING TO YOU. FIRST, JOHN IS NAMED IN GREAT PROMINENCE, PRIOR TO THE COMING OF JESUS. WATCH PARTICULARLY HOW HE CAME TO BE NAMED JOHN.

JOHN 1 CT

6 A MAN came-to-be, having-been-and-still-dispatched from God, name to-him is John. ☆

7 This-one came with-reference-to a witness, in-order-that he-might-bear-witness concerning the light, in-order-that all might-trust through (him). → JOHN THE BAPTIST

8 That-one was not the light, BUT in-order-that he-might-bear-witness concerning the light.

A DIFFERENT WITNESS "LUKE", GIVES US THE DETAILS.

LUKE 1 CT

5 It-came-to-pass in the days of-Herod the king of-the Judea a certain priest Zacharias by-name, out-of Abia's day-on, and his wife out-of the daughters of-Aaron, and her name Elizabeth.

6 But they-were both just in-sight of-the God, proceeding in all the commandments and just-acts of-the Lord fault-less.

7 And to-them was not a child, in as much-as the Elizabeth was barren, and they-were both having-been-and-still-advanced in their days.

8 But it-came-to-pass in him to-be-serving-as-priest in the arrangement-of-his day-on in-against the God,

9 According-to the custom of-the priest's-office, he-procured-by-destiny to-burn-incense, having-gone-in into the sanctuary of-the Lord.

10 And all the multitude of-the people was praying without in the hour of-the incense.

☆ 11 But an angel of-Jehovah was-seen by-him having-stood-and-still-standing out-of right-parts of-the altar namely-of-the incense.

12 And Zacharias having-seen he-was-disturbed, and fear fell-on upon him.

13 But the angel said to him, You-be not fearing-for-yourself Zacharias, for-the-reason-that your petition was-listened-to, and your wife Elizabeth will-bear a son-to-you,

☆ and you-will-call his name John.

14 And he-will-be a joy to-you and exultation, and many will-be-rejoiced upon his genesis.

15 For he-will-be great in-sight of-the Lord; and by-no-means might-he-drink wine and strong-drink, and he-will-be-filled-full of-the-Holy Spirit still out-of his mother's

☆ belly.

16 And he-will-turn-around many of-the sons of-Israel upon Jehovah their God.

17 And he himself will-go-before in-sight of-him in spirit and power of-Elias, to-turn-around hearts of-fathers upon children, and ones-disobedient with prudence of-just-ones, to-prepare a people having-been-and-still-constructed for-Jehovah.

18 And Zacharias said to the angel, According-to what will-I-myself-come-to-know this? For I myself-am an old-man, and my wife having-been-and-still-advanced in her days.

☆ 19 And the angel having-answered said to-him, I myself am Gabriel, the-one having-stood-and-still-standing-alongside in-sight of-the God, and I-was-dispatched to-speak to you, and to-myself-bring-good-news-of these-things to-you.

☆ 20 And behold, you-will-be being-silent and not being-able to-speak until the day these-things might-come-to-pass, because you-trusted not my words, ones-which will-be-ful-filled with-reference-to their season.

21 And the people were anticipating the Zacharias, and they-were-marvelling with his to-be-lingering in the sanctuary.

22 But having-come-out he-was not being-able to-speak to-them, and they-came-to-know-thoroughly that he-had-seen a supernatural-appearing in the sanctuary. And he himself was constantly-nodding to-them, and he-was-remaining-continuously dull.

23 And it-came-to-pass as the days of-his public-ministry were-fully-filled he-went-away into his home.

24 But after these days Elizabeth his wife took-together the male seed, and she-hid-around herself five months,

59 And it-came-to-pass in the eighth day they-came to-circumcise the pre-teen-child, and they-were-calling it on the name of-his father Zacharias.

☆ 60 And having-answered his mother said, Not-so, BUT he-will-be-called John.

61 And they-said to her, That no-one is among your relationship who is-being-called by-this name.

62 But they-were-nodding to his father about what the-thing he-may-be-willing him to-be-being-called.

☆ 63 And having-requested a writing-tablet he-wrote, saying, John is his name. And they all marvelled.

64 But his mouth-was-opened instantly and his tongue, and he-was-speaking blessing the God.

66 And all the-ones having-heard put them in their heart, saying, So what will this pre-teen-child be? And the hand of-Jehovah was with him.

67 And Zacharias his father was-filled-full of the Holy Spirit, and he-prophesied, saying,

68 Blessed Jehovah the God of-the-Israeli; because he-visited and he-made redemption for his people,

69 And he-raised a horn of-salvation for us in the household of-David his male-servant;

70 According-as he-spoke through a mouth of-his holy-ones, namely-the prophets from an age;

71 Salvation out-of our enemies and out-of the hand of-all of-the-ones hating us;

72 To-do mercy with our fathers, and to-be-made-mindful of-his holy covenant,

73 Which oath he-swore to Abraham our father,

74 To-give to-us having-been-delivered fearlessly out-of the hand of-enemies to-be-serving for-him

75 In hallowedness and justice in-sight of-him all the days of our life.

76 But you, pre-teen-child, will-be-called a prophet of-the-Most-High: for you-will-proceed-before, before the person of-Jehovah to-prepare his ways;

77 To-give knowledge of-salvation to his people with forgiveness of-their sins,

78 Because-of bowels of-mercy of-our God, with which the sun-rising visited us out-of height,

79 To-appear-clearly to-the ones sitting in darkness and in shadow of-death; to-completely-direct our feet with-reference-to a way of-peace.



all
p. 67

ON IF-89 WE LEARNED THAT "MELCHISEDEC" WAS THE "EARTHLY" NAME USED BY JESUS BEFORE HIS COMING IN THE FLESH. WHY WAS THIS NAME USED? ON IF-97,98 ABRAHAM, ISAAC, AND JACOB DID NOT KNOW GOD AS JEHOVAH, BUT AS GOD ALMIGHTY. THE NAME JEHOVAH BEING THE NAME BY WHICH GOD WOULD BE KNOWN TO ISRAEL. I BELIEVE THAT JOHN 1:9-13 INDICATES THIS PERIOD. ON PAGE 5 ARE ALL THE USES OF MELCHISEDEC.

JOHN 1 CT

9 The light was the authentic *one*, which coming into the world is-enlightening every MAN.

10 He-was in the world, and the world came-to-be through him, and the world *did* not come-to-know him.

11 He-came into *his-own* things, and *his-own beings* did not take him along-to-themselves;

12 But as-many-as took him, he-gave to-them authority to-come-to-be children of-God, to-the *ones* trusting with-reference-to his name;

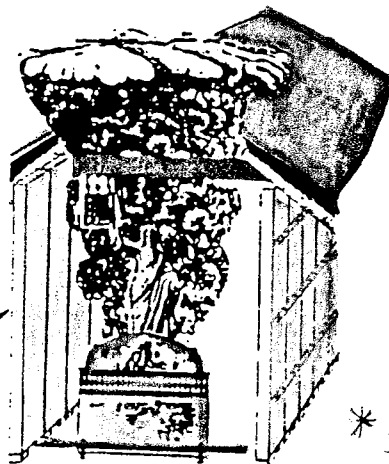
13 Who were not begotten out-of bloods neither out-of will of-flesh nor out-of will of-man BUT out-of God.

I BELIEVE THAT WHEN JEHOVAH APPEARED AT ABRAM'S TENT DOOR IN GENESIS 18 IT WOULD HAVE BEEN AS "MELCHISEDEC". ABRAM ALREADY HAD HAGAR AS HIS WIFE THROUGH WHOM ABRAM HAD HAD ISHMAEL. IT IS VERY IMPORTANT TO RECOGNIZE THAT ABRAM'S NAME HAD NOT YET BEEN CHANGED TO ABRAHAM. THEREFORE, THE ARABS ARE NOT DESCENDED FROM ABRAHAM. THE NAME JEHOVAH WAS CLEARLY ESTABLISHED WITH MOSES.

LEVITICUS 16 ASV

16 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, after ¹the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they drew near before Jehovah, and died; 2 and Jehovah said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not ³at all times into the holy place within the veil, before the mercy-seat which is upon the ark; that he die not: for ⁴I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy-seat.

GAL. 6:



EXODUS 3 ASV 514

14 And God said unto Moses, ¹I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, 'I AM hath sent me unto you. 15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, 'Jehovah, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

* I SHALL BE

JOHN 1 CT

14 And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us, and we-beheld his glory, glory as of-an only-begotten from the Father full of-favor and truth.

15 John is-bearing-witness concerning him, and he-has-cried-and-still-cries, saying, This *one* was whom I-said, The-*one* coming behind me, has-come-to-be-and-still-is in-front of-me, because he-was first of-me.

IT GOES WITHOUT QUESTION THAT, "THE WORD" BY WHOM ALL THINGS CAME INTO EXISTENCE, (PAGE 1) THE ONE ADAM AND EVE HEARD WALKING IN THE GARDEN, (PAGE 2), THE JEHOVAH WHO CAME DOWN TO "CHECK" ON THE TOWER OF BABEL, (PAGE 4) AND THE ONE WHO GAVE BREAD AND WINE TO ABRAM COULD HARDLY NOW BECOME A NEW-BORN BABY, AFTER 9 MONTHS IN MARY.

TURN TO PAGE 8A WHERE YOU WILL SEE FIGURES REPRESENTING ABRAM, ISAAC, JACOB AND LEVI. NOTE IF-5. LEVI WAS IN ABRAM WHEN ABRAM PAID TITHES TO MELCHISEDEC. LIFE DOES NOT BEGIN AT CONCEPTION.

PAGE 8
THE
KING
JAMES
VER.
OF
THE
BIBLE
HAS
A
FLAW
OF
CONTRADICTION

IT MAY NOT LOOK LIKE IT BUT WE COME NOW TO ONE OF THE GREATEST OF GOD'S MIRACLES. THE GREEK NOUN (KATABOLEE) SHOULD BE TRANSLATED *"a casting-down", BUT THIS MAKES IT SOUND LIKE A VERB TO US. TO OVERCOME THIS PROBLEM THE KING JAMES USED THE WORD "foundation" TEN TIMES OUT OF 11. BUT IN ONE INSTANCE THE KJ USED "conceive". *

HEBREWS 11 KJ

10 For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God.

11 Through faith also Sarah herself received strength to *conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised.

HEBREWS 11 CT

10 For he-was-waiting-long for the city having the foundations, of-which the God is craftsman and worker-for-the-populace.

11 By-trust Sara herself also took power with-reference-to *casting-down of-seed even beside the season of-old age, since she-considered trustworthy the one having-himself-promised.

If you have a Teaching Dictionary, pages 433,434 you will see two totally different Greek words translated by the English word "foundation". The word "themelios" used 16 times and you would have no trouble understanding the meaning. The other word "katabolee", *literally "a casting down". The literal phrase to which you are familiar in the King James is *"the foundation of the world". Let me use the phrase "the start of the world". To explain Hebrews 11:11, let me suggest that Sara took power with her trust for the "start of a world".

GENESIS 17 ASV

STEP 1

17 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, *Jehovah appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am God Almighty; walk before me, and be thou perfect. 2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly. 3 And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying, 4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be the father of a multitude of nations. 5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but *thy name shall be Abraham; for the father of a multitude of nations have I made thee. 6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee. 7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee throughout their generations for an "everlasting covenant", to be a God unto thee and to thy seed after thee. 8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land of thy sojournings, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession: and I will be their God.

15 And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah shall her name be. 16 And I will bless her, and moreover I will give thee a son of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings of peoples shall be of her. 17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is a hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear? 18 And Abraham said unto God, Oh that Ishmael might live before thee! 19 And God said, Nay, but Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant for his seed after him. 20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation. 21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, whom Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

GENESIS 18 ASV

STEP 2

18 And *Jehovah appeared unto him by the oaks of Mamre, as he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day; 2 and he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood over against him: and when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door,

10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee when the season cometh round; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard in the tent door, which was behind him. 11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old, and well stricken in age; it had ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women. 12 And Sarah laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also? 13 And Jehovah said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, who am old? 14 Is any thing too hard for Jehovah? At the set time I will return unto thee, when the season cometh round, and Sarah shall have a son.

THE FIRST 5 BOOKS OF THE BIBLE WERE WRITTEN BY MOSES: GENESIS, EXODUS, LEVITICUS, NUMBERS AND DEUTERONOMY. MOSES KNEW GOD AS "JEHOVAH". (page 7) ADAM AND EVE KNEW GOD AS "THE WORD". (page 2). ABRAM FIRST MET GOD AS "MELCHIZEDEK". (page 5). ABRAHAM KNEW GOD AS "GOD ALMIGHTY". (page 8). UP TO THIS POINT GOD NAMED ABRAM AS ABRAHAM. GOD NAMED ISAAC BEFORE HE WAS BORN. GOD HAD CHANGED SARAI TO SARAH. GOD WAS READY TO PROVE ABRAHAM'S TRUST WITH THE MOST SEVERE TEST ONE COULD IMAGINE.

Ishmael, Abram's son by Hagar (Gen.16:16) was not to be the heir. God said that he would bless Ishmael with 12 princes. But God said, "But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, whom Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year". (above verse 21)

8 And here on-the-one-hand MEN dying-off are-taking tithes, there on-the-other-hand *one* being-witnessed-about that he-is-living.

9 And as to-say *a maxim*, through Abraham even Levi, the *one* taking tithes was-tithed-and-is-still-tithed;

10 For he-was still in the loin of-the father when Melchisedec met-together with-him.

CUT OFF SHEET ON THIS LINE



CUT OUT THESE FIGURES, CUT SLOTS AND ARRANGE AS ILLUSTRATION TO SHOW THAT LIFE DOES NOT BEGIN AT CONCEPTION.

GENESIS 22 ASV

22 And it came to pass after these things, that "God did prove Abraham, and said unto him, °Abraham; and he said, Here am I. 2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son, whom thou lovest, even Isaac, and get thee into the land of °Moriah; and offer him there for a °burnt-offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of. 3 And Abraham rose early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son; and he clave the wood for the burnt-offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him. 4 On the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off. 5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass, and I and the lad will go yonder; and we will worship, and come again to you.

9 And they came to "the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built "the altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and "laid him on the altar, upon the wood. 10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. 11 And "the angel of Jehovah called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham; and he said, Here am I. 12 And he said, Lay not thy hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him; for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld "thy son, thine only son, from me.

15 And the angel of Jehovah called unto Abraham a second time out of heaven, 16 and said, °By myself have I sworn, saith Jehovah, because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son, 17 that in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the °stars of the heavens, and as °the sand which is upon the sea-shore; and °thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies; 18 and °in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth °be blessed; because thou hast °obeyed my voice. 19 °So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

36 "If these ordinances depart from before me, saith Jehovah, then the seed of Israel also shall °cease from being a nation before me for ever.



JAMES 2 CT, TO THE 12 TRIBES IN DISPERSION.

18 BUT someone will-say; You yourself-are-having trust, and-I myself-am-having works; you-point-to-me your trust separate-from the works, and I-shall-point-to-you the trust out-of my works.

19 You yourself-are-trusting that the God is one. You-are-doing rightly; the little-demons also are-trusting and they-are-shuddering.

20 But are-you-willing to-come-to-know, O empty MAN, that the trust separate-from the works is dead?

21 Was not our father Abraham justified out-of works, having-brought-up Isaac his son on the altar?

22 You-are-looking-at the fact that the trust was working-together with his works and out-of the works the trust was-made-perfect.

23 And the scripture was-fulfilled namely-the one saying: But Abraham trusted in-the God, and it-was-figured to-him with-reference-to justice, and he-was-called friend of-God.

24 YOU-are-seeing that out-of works a MAN is-being-justified and not out-of trust only.

JEREMIAH 31 ASV.

35 "Thus saith Jehovah, who °giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, who °stirreth up the sea, so that the waves thereof roar; °Jehovah of hosts is his name:

ISRAEL 1961 STAMPS





PENTATEUCH & HAFTORHAS, (page 124)

33. thigh-vein. The sciatic nerve. This, together with other arteries and tendons, must be removed from the slaughtered animal, before that portion of the animal can be ritually prepared for Jewish consumption. This precept is a constant reminder of the Divine Providence to Israel as exemplified in the experience of the Patriarch.

MATTHEW 8 CT (JESUS)

11 But I-am-saying to-YOU, that many will-be-present from risings and settings, and they-will-be-reclined-again with Abraham and Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom of-the heavens;

12 But the sons of-the kingdom will-be-cast-out into the darkness *namely*-the outer: the weeping and the gnashing of-the teeth will-be there.

MARK 12 CT (JESUS)

26 But concerning the *ones* dead, that they-are-being-raised, have YOU not read in the book of Moses, on the bramble-bush, as the God said to-him, saying, I am the God of-Abraham and the God of-Isaac and the God of-Jacob?

27 He-is not the God of-dead-ones, BUT God of-living-ones. YOU therefore yourselves-are-leading-yourselves much astray.

? I believe that God's name in this instance was Melchisedec. (see page 5) God's land grant has not yet been occupied by Abraham, Isaac, or Jacob. Jacob's family would all go down into Egypt, serve as slaves, grow into a mighty nation and be brought up by God to occupy the promised land.

THE FINAL REGATHERING OF ISRAEL HAS ONLY JUST BEGUN.

GENESIS 32 ASV (JACOB)

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two handmaids, and his eleven children, and passed over the ford of the °Jabbok. 23 And he took them, and sent them over the stream, and sent over that which he had. 24 And Jacob was left alone; and there² wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day. 25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was strained, as he wrestled with him. 26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. 27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob. 28 And °he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but³ Israel; for thou hast °striven with God and with men, and hast prevailed. 29 And °Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there. 30 And Jacob called the name of the place °Peniel: for, said he, °I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved. 31 And the sun rose upon him as he passed over °Penuel, and he limped upon his thigh. 32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not the sinew of the hip which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew of the hip.

GENESIS 35 ASV

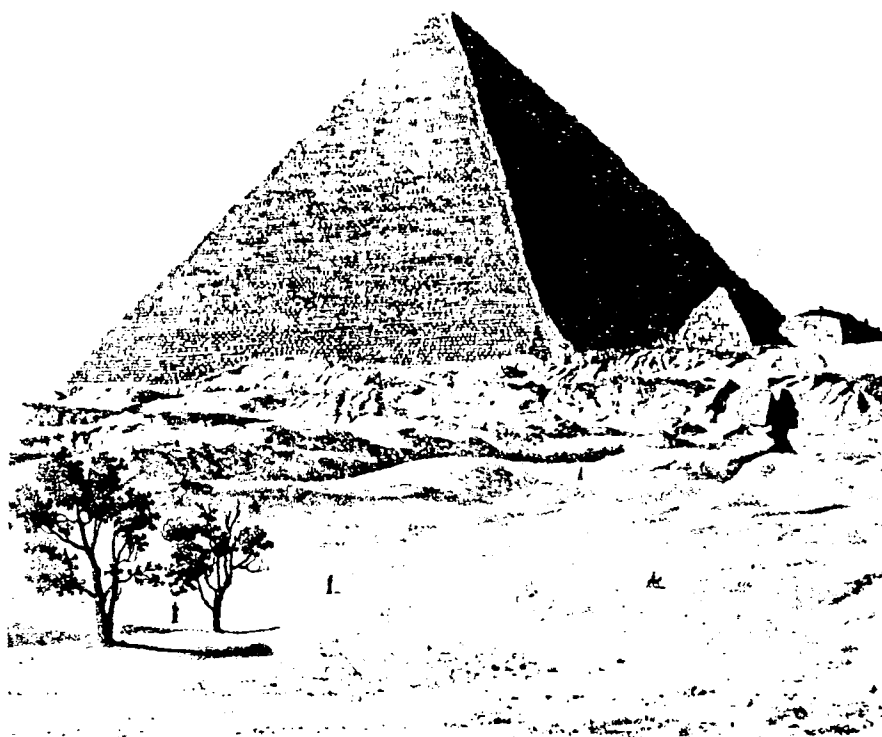
9 And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came from Paddan-aram, and °blessed him. 10 And °God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel. 11 And God said unto him, I am °God Almighty: °be fruitful and multiply; a nation and a °company of nations shall be of thee, and °kings shall come out of thy loins; 12 and °the land which I gave unto Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land. 13 And °God went up from him in the place where he spake with him.

EXODUS 1 ASV

1 Now these are the names of the sons of Israel, who came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob. 2 "Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, 3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin, 4 Dan and Naphtali, Gad and Asher. 5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls; and Joseph was in Egypt already. 6 And "Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation. 7 And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

GENESIS 15 ASV

13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that "thy seed shall be sojourners in a land that is not theirs, and 'shall serve them; and they shall afflict them "four hundred years;



BEFORE WE GO TOO FAR, REMEMBER THAT JACOB HAD A TWIN BROTHER ESAU. WHILE GOD REJECTED ESAU IN HIS FOREKNOWLEDGE I THINK THAT WE MAY BE ABLE TO SEE SOME REASONS WHY. ESAU FIRST MARRIED JUDITH, THE DAUGHTER OF BEERI THE HITTITE, AND BASEMATH THE DAUGHTER OF ELON THE HITTITE, AND THEY WERE A GRIEF OF MIND UNTO ISAAC AND TO REBEKAH. (GENESIS 26:34) THEN ESAU MARRIED MAHALATH THE DAUGHTER OF ISHMAEL, ABRAHAM'S SON. (GENESIS 28:9) ESAU HATED JACOB AND PLANNED TO KILL HIS BROTHER. (GENESIS 27:41)

MALACHI 1:1 ASV.---"The burden of the word of Jehovah to Israel by Malachi. 2. I have loved you, saith Jehovah. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith Jehovah: yet I loved Jacob; 3 but Esau I hated, and made his mountains a desolation, and gave his heritage to the jackals of the wilderness".

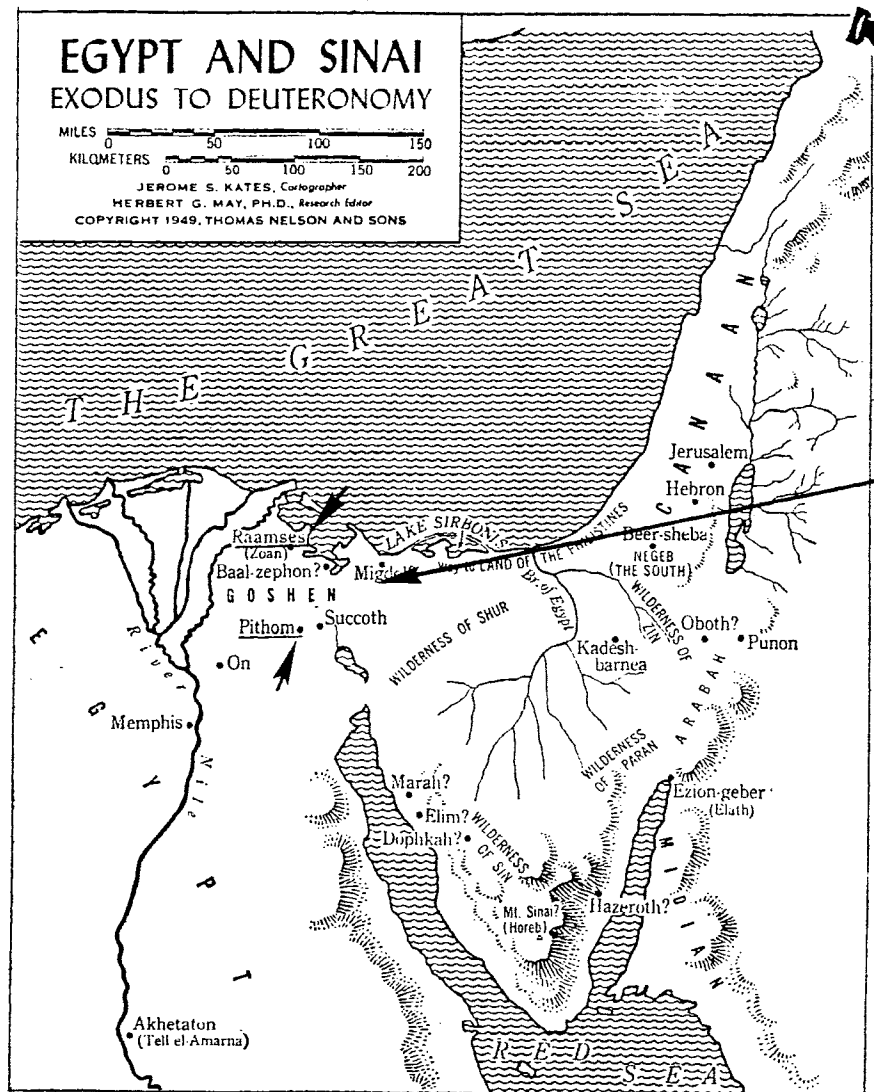
Following is a passage from Josephus, ANTIQUITIES OF THE JEWS, Book 1, Chapter 20. This passage refers to the time that God wrestled with Jacob, and changed his name to Israel. (see page 10, Genesis 32:28,30 ★) Josephus calls the one wrestling with Jacob an angel. Note the meaning that Josephus gives to the name Israel. Compare this meaning to one given in the footnote.

God → He also commanded him ← Jacob

to be called Israel, which in the Hebrew tongue signifies one that struggled with the divine angel. * These promises were made at the prayer of Jacob; for when he perceived him to be the angel of God, he desired he would signify to him what should befall him hereafter. And when the angel had said what is before related, he disappeared; but Jacob was pleased with these things, and named the place Phanuel, which signifies, *the face of God*.

* Perhaps this may be the proper meaning of the word Israel, by the present and the old Jerusalem analogy, of the Hebrew tongue. In the meantime it is certain that the Hellenists of the first century, in Egypt and elsewhere, interpreted Israel to be a man seeing God, as is evident from the argument forecited.

THE EXACT LOCATION OF PITHOM AND RAAMSES IS VERY MUCH DEBATED. GOD WAS BUILDING HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE ISRAEL INTO A GREAT NATION, BUT WITHOUT A COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. GOD PROMISED TO BE WITH JACOB. ★



EXODUS 1 ASV

8 Now there arose a new king over Egypt, who knew not Joseph. 9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier than we: 10 come, let us deal wisely with them, lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they also join themselves unto our enemies, and fight against us, and get them up out of the land. 11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh store-cities, Pithom and Raamses. 12 But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and the more they spread abroad. And they were grieved because of the children of Israel. 13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigor: 14 and they made their lives bitter with hard service, in mortar and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field. all their service, wherein they made them serve with rigor.

★ GENESIS 46 ASV

3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation: 4 I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee up again:

Read a little of the prophecy given by Jehovah through Balaam concerning Israel. Numbers 23:9, "Lo it is a people that dwelleth alone, And shall not be reckoned among the nations". Numbers 24, "Blessed be every one that blesseth thee, And cursed be every one that curseth thee". (IF-69,70).

THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL WERE NOT TREATED HARSHLY BY THE EGYPTIANS WHEN THEY FIRST ARRIVED IN EGYPT. IT WAS ONLY A LONG TIME LATER WHEN "A NEW KING AROSE WHO KNEW NOT JOSEPH".

GENESIS 46 ASV 26 All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, that came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six; 27 and the sons of Joseph, who were born to him in Egypt, were two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob, that came into Egypt, were threescore and ten.

GENESIS 47 ASV

5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee: 6 the land of Egypt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and thy brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest any able men among them, then make them rulers over my cattle.

GENESIS 48 ASV

3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, I God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me, 4 and said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a company of peoples, and will give this land to thy seed after thee for an everlasting possession.

NOTE GEN.46, "ALL JACOB'S FAMILY CAME OUT OF JACOB'S LOINS"(8A). GEN.47, "IN THE BEST OF THE LAND, IN GOSHEN LET THEM DWELL".(MAP). GEN.48. AT LUZ IN CANAAN, GOD ALMIGHTY APPEARED TO JACOB.(IF-97).

THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL HAD GROWN TO A GREAT MULTITUDE AND GOD WAS READY TO BRING THEM OUT, AS HE PROMISED. (GENESIS 46, PAGE 12) THE GREAT LEADER WHO WOULD LEAD ISRAEL OUT OF BONDAGE WAS BORN IN DIFFICULT TIMES. THE STORY OF HIS BIRTH AND HIS BEING HIDDEN IN THE BULLRUSHES IS KNOWN TO MOST CHILDREN. HE WAS NAMED MOSES BY PHARAOH'S DAUGHTER. THE NAME MOSES APPEARS IN 12 BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, AND OCCURS A TOTAL OF 80 TIMES.



Romantic nineteenth-century depiction of Moses being found in the bullrushes.

SECRETS OF THE GREAT PYRAMID
BY PETER TOMPKINS, PAGE 215

The Broadman Bible Commentary
Volume 1, Revised, Page 309

* His sister. Since Moses is portrayed as the firstborn child, how can he have a sister old enough to watch over the small "ark," or boat? An attempted solution has been to suggest that both Miriam and Aaron (who was also older than Moses) were children of Amram by another marriage (cf. 15:20; Num. 12:1).

NUMBERS 12 ASV

12 And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Cushite woman whom he had married; for he had married a °Cushite woman.

NUMBERS 26:59 ASV

And the name of Amram's wife was Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, who was born to Levi in Egypt; and she bare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister.

* This statement is false. Moses was not a first-born son; he was the first son born to Jochebed and Amram after the new king of Egypt had given the order to the midwives to kill the sons born to the Hebrew women. It is very clear from Numbers 26:59 that Jochebed bore Aaron, Moses and Miriam. When the commentary suggests that Amram had his son Moses by a different "wife", and then gives Numbers 12:1 as a reference which refers to Moses' marriage to the Cushite woman; either the writer of the commentary article is either unlearned or trying to slant the "black" woman into Moses' background?

* "This is one of the Hebrews' children". (She knew by the circumcision.)

EXODUS 2 ASV

2 And there went a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife a daughter of Levi. 2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a °goodly child, she hid him three months. 3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an °ark of °bulrushes, and daubed it with °slime and with pitch; and she put the child therein, and laid it in the °flags by the river's brink. 4 And °his sister stood afar off, to know what would be done to him. 5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down °to bathe at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river-side; and she saw the ark among the flags, and sent her handmaid to fetch it. 6 And she opened it, and saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, * This is one of the Hebrews' children. 7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee? 8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maiden went and called the child's mother. 9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it. 10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and °he became her son. And she called his name °Moses, and said, Because I °drew him out of the water.

DUE TO
CIRCUMCISION

SOUTHERN
BAPTIST
COMMENTARY

THE PASSOVER IS THE SECOND MAJOR HAPPENING IN THE LIFE OF A JEW THAT KEEPS HIM SEPARATED FROM THE WORLD'S POPULATION; CIRCUMCISION THE EIGHTH DAY BEING THE FIRST. MANY OF THE EVENTS IN THE LIFE OF MOSES AND IN THE EXODUS FROM EGYPT I HAVE EXPLAINED ON HAGGADAHS.

IF
16, 16A

(Apologetics 7,26,45 and Discourse 3; all available with tapes.)
IN THIS COURSE WE ARE MOST CONCERNED WITH "WHO IS JESUS" AS WELL AS THE NEW TESTAMENT REFERENCES TO MOSES.

EXODUS 12 ASV

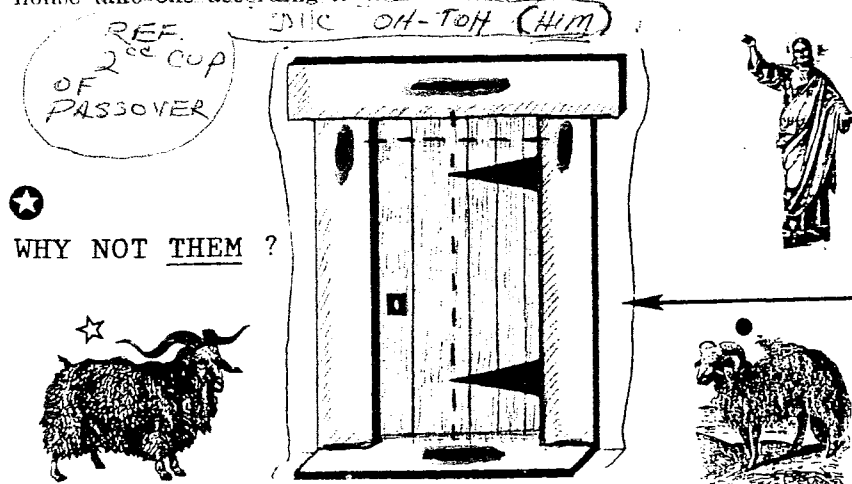
12 And Jehovah spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 "This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the (first month) of the year to you." 3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to their fathers' houses, a lamb for a household: 4 and if the household be too little for a lamb, then shall he and his neighbor next unto his house take one according to the

number of the souls; according to every man's eating ye shall make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male a year old: ye shall take it from the sheep, or from the goats: 6 and ye shall keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it at even. 7 And they shall take of the blood, and put it on the two side posts and on the lintel, upon the houses wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and

"unleavened bread; "with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor boiled at all with water, but roast with fire; its head with its legs and with the inwards thereof. 10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; but that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. 11 And thus shall ye eat it: with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is Jehovah's pass-over.

EXODUS 12 ASV

12 For I will go through the land of Egypt in that night, and will smite all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgments: I am Jehovah. 13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and there shall no plague be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. 14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial, and ye shall keep it a feast to Jehovah: throughout your generations ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever.



Broadman Bible Commentary Volume 1, page 348.

One should face realistically the moral problem raised by the assertion that the Lord smote all the firstborn. The total witness of the biblical revelation concerning the nature and character of God suggests that while God may utilize fatal epidemics, or other catastrophes in nature, he hardly goes about slaying children. Thus, either the nature and character of God has changed, or man's comprehension of that nature has enlarged with the fuller appropriation of God's self-revelation.

↑ This commentary does not believe the scriptures literally, but will try to explain away the truth in unbelief.

EXODUS 12 ASV

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out, and take you lambs according to your families, and kill the passover. 22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the basin; and none of you shall go out of the door of his house until the morning. 23 For Jehovah will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, Jehovah will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you. 24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall come to pass, when ye are come to the land which Jehovah

will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service. 26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service? 27 that ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of Jehovah's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped. 28 And the children of Israel went and did so; as Jehovah had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

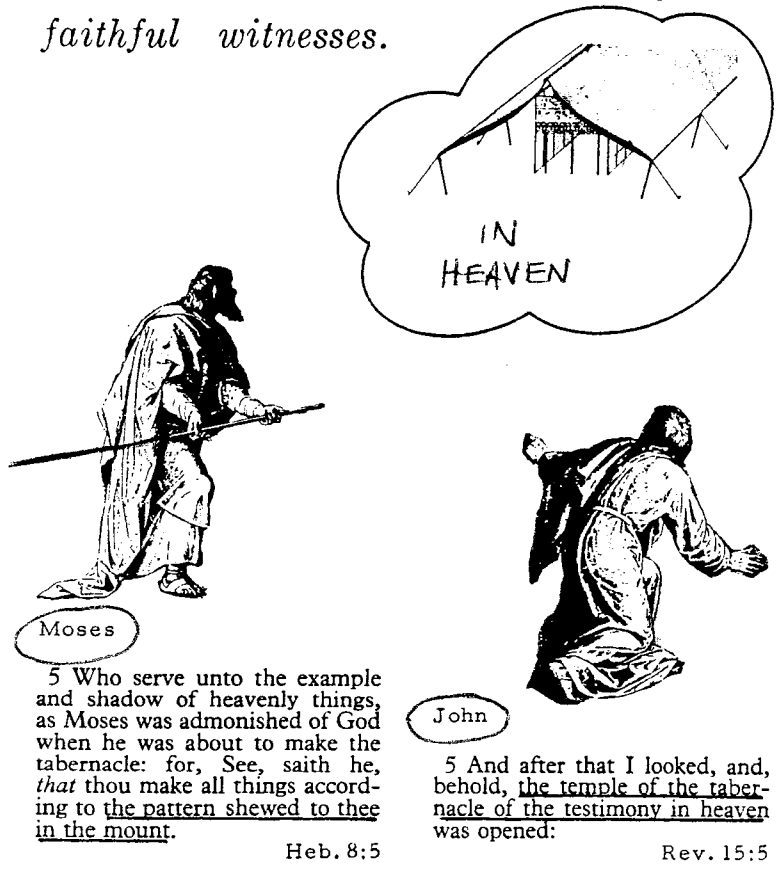
29 And it came to pass at midnight, that Jehovah smote all the first-born in the land of Egypt, from the first-born of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the first-born of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the first-born of cattle.

WITH EXPRESSIONS LIKE "I WILL GO THROUGH THE LAND" ARE IN REFERENCE TO THE SECOND PERSONALITY OF THE TRINITY. THE FATHER AND THE HOLY SPIRIT ARE OMNIPRESENT. REMEMBER, ADAM AND EVE "HEARD THE SOUND OF JEHOVAH GOD WALKING IN THE GARDEN". (page 2)

YOU SHOULD HAVE NOTICED THAT THIS "BOOK" WAS STARTED BY REFERRING TO JOHN'S GOSPEL, CHAPTER 1:1-15. ESPECIALLY REREAD VERSE 14. LET ME BEGIN TO SHOW YOU THE NEED FOR THE WORD "TABERNACLED". YOU NEED TO KNOW MANY FACTS FROM THE "WILDERNESS-TABERNACLE". I WILL USE PICTURES AND SOME WORDINGS FROM MY BOOK, THE LAW PROPHESED. 15

A study of:-

A model of a structure existing in Heaven seen and recorded by two faithful witnesses.

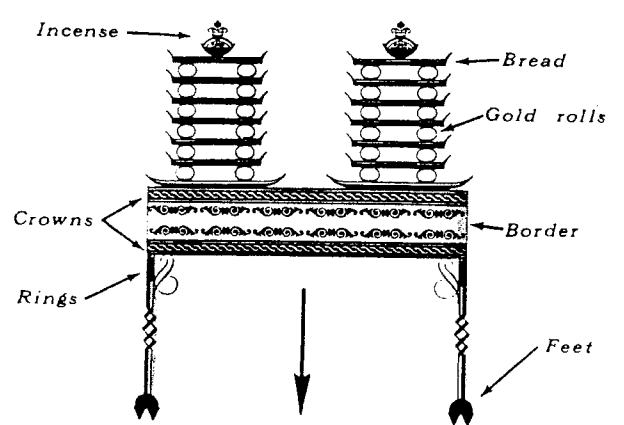
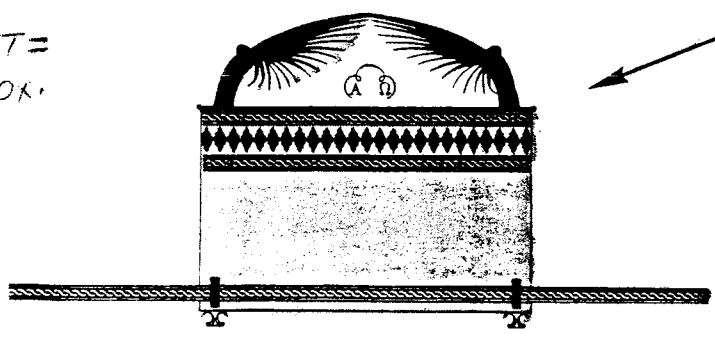


1. The most important structure ever built on earth.
2. The most unusual dwelling ever erected.
3. The most complex parable ever recorded in scripture.
4. The most elaborate stage setting ever constructed.
5. The most amazing drama ever enacted.

EXODUS 25 ASV

10 ^a And they shall make an ark of acacia wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. 11 And thou shalt ^b overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a ^c crown of gold round about. 12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four feet thereof; and two rings shall be on the one ^d side of it, and two rings on the other ^e side of it. 13 And thou shalt make staves of acacia wood, and overlay them with gold. 14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings on the sides of the ark, wherewith to bear the ark.

CUBIT =
APPROX.
18"



EXODUS 25 ASV

23 ^a And thou shalt make a table of acacia wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a ^a crown of gold round about. 25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of a handbreadth round about; and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about. 26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

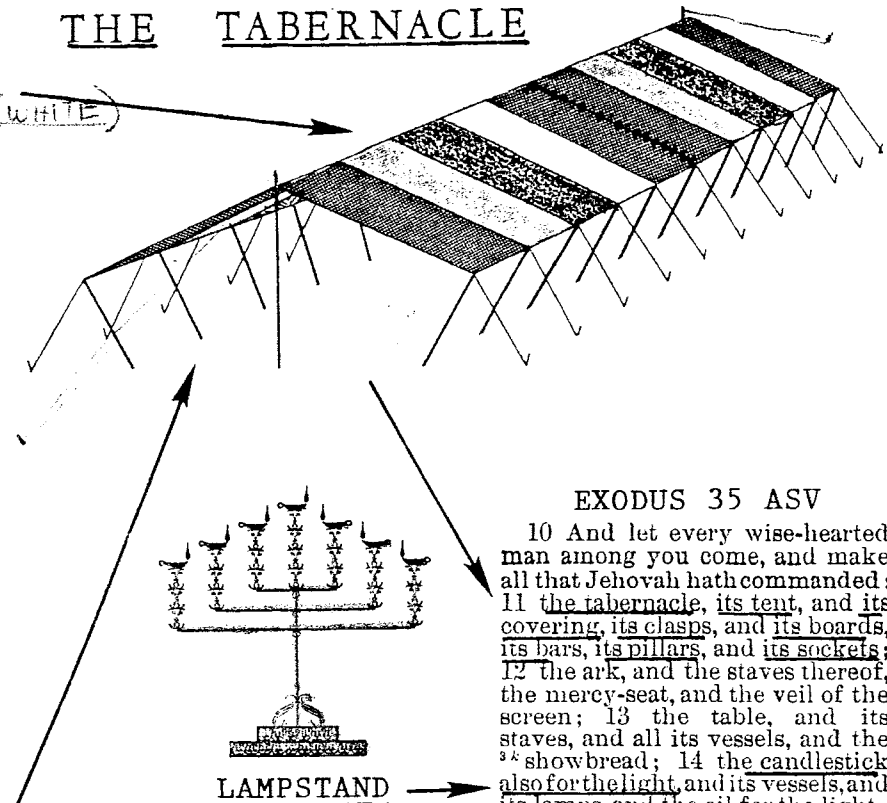
(SCALE 1" to CUBIT) RALPH'S MODEL MADE FROM FLITCHED LOGS.

THE WILDERNESS TABERNACLE IS A TERM WE USE, TO INCLUDE ALL THE VARIOUS TENTS, VAILS, (IF-20), FURNITURE, ETC. HOWEVER; IN CAREFUL STUDY THE TABERNACLE IS CAREFULLY AND FULLY DESCRIBED, AND ALL OTHER PARTS, FURNITURE, ETC. ARE "FOR" THE TABERNACLE AS ILLUSTRATED HERE.

EXODUS 26 ASV

26 Moreover thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten curtains; of fine twined linen, (WHITE) and blue, and purple, and scarlet, with cherubim the work of the skilful workman shalt thou make them. 2 The length of each curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of each curtain four cubits: all the curtains shall have one measure. 3 Five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and the other five curtains shall be coupled one to another. 4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is outmost in the second coupling. 5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the second coupling; the loops shall be opposite one to another. 6 And thou shalt make fifty clasps of gold, and couple the curtains one to another with the clasps: and the tabernacle shall be one whole.

THE TABERNACLE



EXODUS 35 ASV

10 And let every wise-hearted man among you come, and make all that Jehovah hath commanded: 11 the tabernacle, its tent, and its covering, its clasps, and its boards, its bars, its pillars, and its sockets; 12 the ark, and the staves thereof, the mercy-seat, and the veil of the screen; 13 the table, and its staves, and all its vessels, and the showbread; 14 the candlestick also for the light, and its vessels, and its lamps, and the oil for the light;

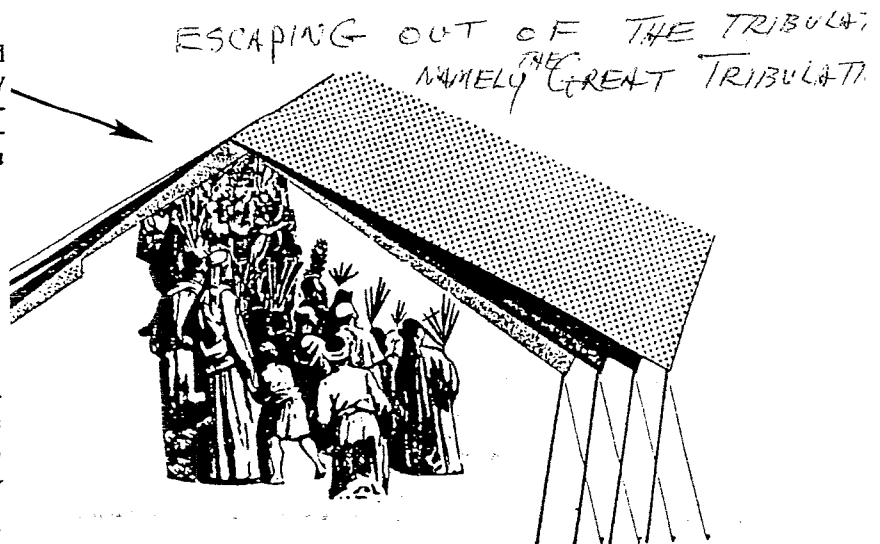
REVELATION 7 CT

9 After these things I saw, and behold much crowd, and which not-one was-being able to-number it, out-of every nation and of-tribes and of-peoples and of-languages, having-stood-and-still-standing-in-sight-of-the throne and in-sight-of-the Lamb, having-been-and-still-cast-around with white stoles, and palms in their hands;

"Not-one was-being able to-number it", not because the number was too big, but the number was always being added to by "tribulation".

14 And I-have-said-and-still-say to him: My lord, you yourself know-absolutely. And he said to-me: These are the ones coming out-of the tribulation, namely-the great one, and they-washed their stoles and they-whitened them in the blood-of-the Lamb,

15 Because-of this they-are in-sight-of-the throne-of-the God, and they-are-serving him of-day and of-night in his sanctuary, and the one sitting on the throne will-tabernacle on them.



Back on page 7 reread the first line from John 14:1 in the Consistent Translation. "And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us". Compare this to the King James Translaton: "And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us". There is a very great difference. Now compare The Living Bible: "And Christ became a human being and lived here on earth among us". The Living Bible makes Jesus a human being born from Mary and thus further promotes the idea that Jesus was a "Man".

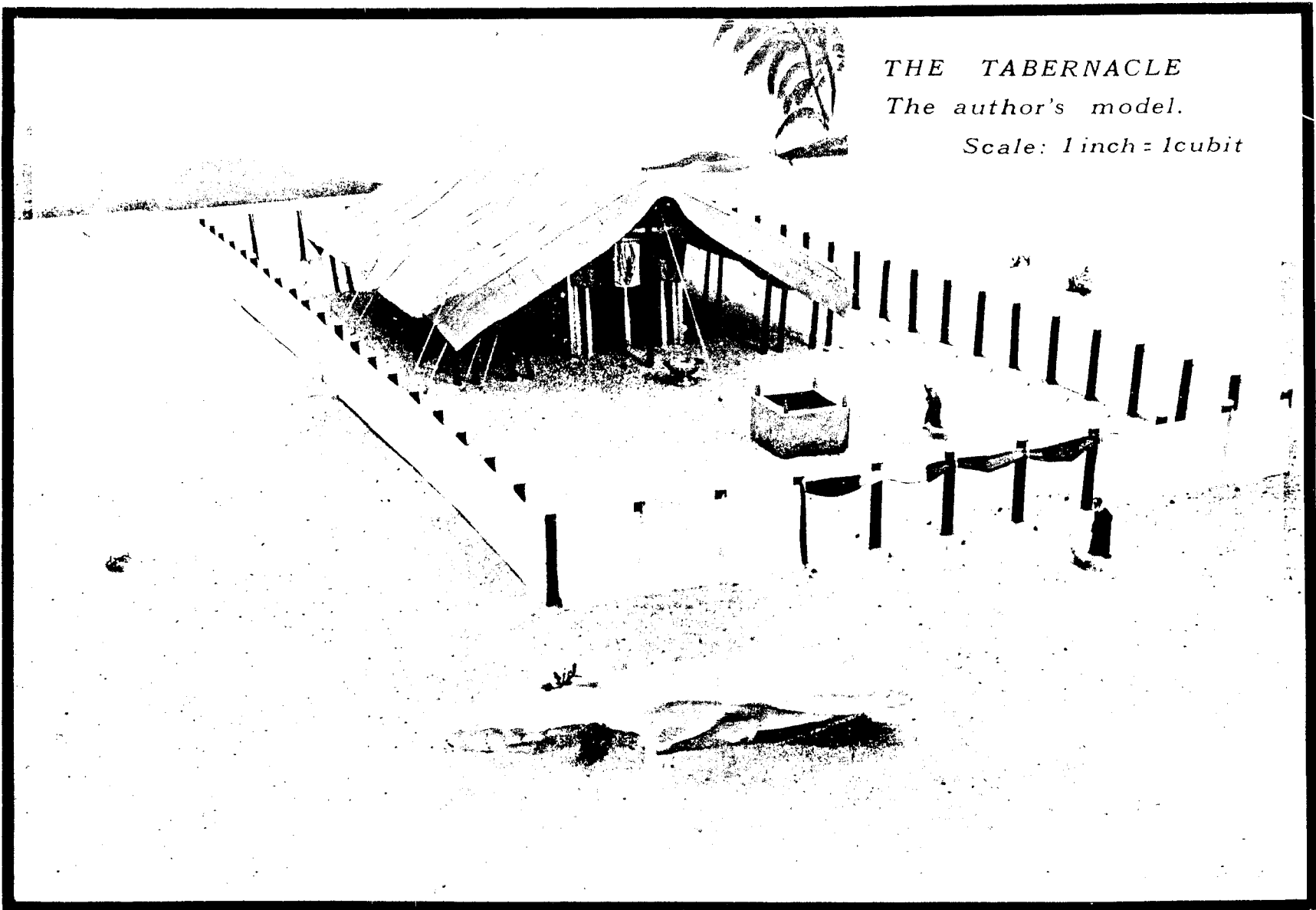
THE WORD CAME-TO-BE FLESH, AND HE-TABERNACLED AMONG US.

PAGANISM = JESUS IN WOMB 9 MONTHS

THE TABERNACLE

The author's model.

Scale: 1 inch = 1 cubit



IT IS TIME WE TOOK ANOTHER CAREFUL LOOK AT JOHN 1:1-3 IN THE LIGHT OF WHAT WE HAVE LEARNED SO FAR, AND COMPARE THE WORDING IN THE FOLLOWING TRANSLATIONS.

17

JOHN 1:1-3

1 The Word was in the beginning, and the Word was with the God, and the Word was God.

2 This *one* was in the beginning with the God.

3 All-things came-to-be through him, and separate-from him but-not one-thing came-to-be which has-come-to-be-and-still-is.

JOHN 1:14

1 Today's English Version

14 The Word became a human being and lived among us. We saw his glory, full of grace and truth. This was the glory which he received as the Father's only Son.

2 Phillips Modern English

2 So the word of God became a human being and lived among us. We saw his glory (the glory like that of a father's only son), full of grace and truth.

Living Bible

3 14 And Christ^b became a human being and lived here on earth among us and was full of loving forgiveness^a and truth. And some of us have seen his glory—the glory of the only Son of the heavenly Father!

New International Version

4 14 The Word became flesh and lived for a while among us. We have seen his glory, the glory of the one and only [Son]^a, who came from the Father, full of grace and truth.

5 Revised Standard Version

14 And the Word became flesh and dwelt among us, full of grace and truth; we have beheld his glory, glory as of the only Son from the Father.

6 King James Version

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

7 New English Bible

So the Word became flesh; he came to dwell among us, and we saw his glory, such glory as befits the Father's only Son, full of grace and truth.

8 Jerusalem Bible

14 The Word was made flesh, he lived among us, and we saw his glory, the glory that is his as the only Son of the Father, full of grace and truth.

SATAN'S
INFLUENCE

If, as we have seen, the Word is the second personality of the Trinity, the one whom Adam and Eve heard "walking in the garden", (page 1) there is no place in the Bible that I know of that He turned into a human being. Neither is there any place that tells us how He was made flesh, since by Him, "All things came-to-be through him". Also notice that all 8 translations above say that He "lived" or "dwelt" etc. but never tabernacled, why? Both the Consistent Translation and the Greek-English (KJ) below correctly use "tabernacled". Translations 1,2,3,4,5,6,7, and 8 do not really understand who Jesus is. Let us begin to find out on page 18.

GREEK-ENGLISH INTERLINEAR, JOHN 1:14 (KJ)

14 Καὶ ὁ λόγος σὰρξ ἐγένετο, καὶ ἐσκήνωσεν ἐν ἡμῖν,
And the Word flesh became, and tabernacled among us,

9 καὶ ἰθεασάμεθα τὴν δόξαν αὐτοῦ, δόξαν ὡς μονογενοῦς παρὰ
(and we discerned his glory, a glory as of an only-begotten with
πατρός, πλήρης χάριτος καὶ ἀληθείας.
a father, full of grace and truth.

CONSISTENT NEW TESTAMENT, JOHN 1:14

10 14 And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us, and we-beheld his glory, glory as of-an only-begotten from the Father full of-favor and truth.

I WILL TRY TO SHOW YOU SOME AMAZING THINGS OF "TRUTH" IF YOU HAVE DONE SOME STUDY AND ARE READY TO BELIEVE WHAT SCRIPTURE SAYS INSTEAD OF WHAT THE "TRANSLATORS" HAVE THOUGHT IT SAYS, OR HAVE CHANGED THE MEANING FOR SOME OTHER REASON.

EXODUS 25:8 ASV

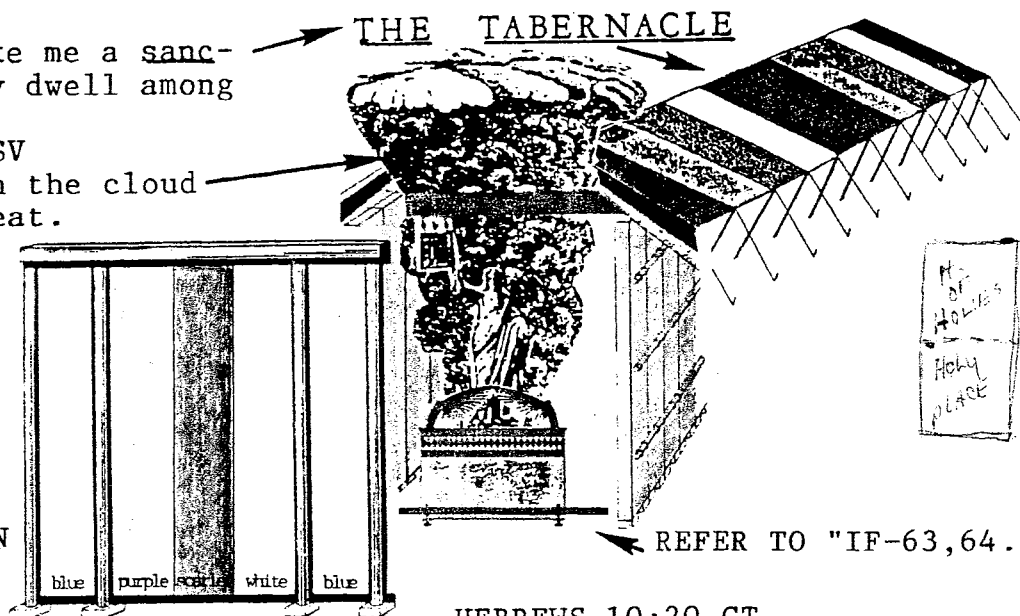
And let them make me a sanc-tuary, that I may dwell among them.

LEVITICUS 16:2 ASV

I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy-seat.

THIS VEIL IS BETWEEN THE HOLY PLACE AND THE HOLY OF HOLIES.

IT WAS THIS VEIL IN HEROD'S TEMPLE THAT WAS RENT WHEN JESUS DIED.



REFER TO "IF-63,64."

HEBREWS 10:20 CT

REFER TO "IF-20".

20 Which entering-in he-dedicated for-us a way recently-slain and living, through the veil, this is his flesh,

Let me show you one of the most clever methods of Satan. The Greek word HIERON means "temple", the KJ corectly translates this word by the English word "temple" 71 times. The Greek word NAOS means "sanctuary", which the KJ incor-rectly translates "temple" 45 times. This is the effect of the Latin Catholic Bible. Here the Consistent Translation and the King James are side by side.

MATTHEW 26:61 KJ

61 And said, This *fellow* said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

MATTHEW 27:40 KJ

40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the tem-ple, and buildest *it* in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

MARK 14:58 KJ

58 We heard him say, I will destroy this tem-ple, that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

MARK 15:29 KJ

29 And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days,

JOHN 2:19,20 KJ

19 Jesus answered and said unto them, De-destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake of the temple of his body.

MATTHEW 26:61 CT

61 But later two false-witnesses having-come-near said, This-*one* was-stating, I-am-being-able to-overthrow the sanctuary of-the God, and through three days to-build it up.

MATTHEW 27:40 CT

* 40 And saying: The *one* overthrowing the sanctuary and building-up in three days, you-save-yourself, if you-are son of-the God, and you-descend from the cross.

MARK 14:58 CT

* 58 That we ourselves-heard as he was saying, that I myself-shall-overthrow this sanctuary namely-the *one* made-by-hand, and through three days I-shall-build-up another not-made-by-hand.

MARK 15:29 CT

* 29 And the *ones* proceeding-along were-blaspheming him moving their heads and saying: Aha the *one* overthrowing the sanctuary and in three days building-up.

JOHN 2:19,20 CT

18 The Jews therefore answered and said to-him, What sign are-you-pointing-to for-us because you-are-doing these-*things*?

19 The Jesus answered and said to-them, YOU-break-down this sanctuary, and in three days I-shall-raise it.

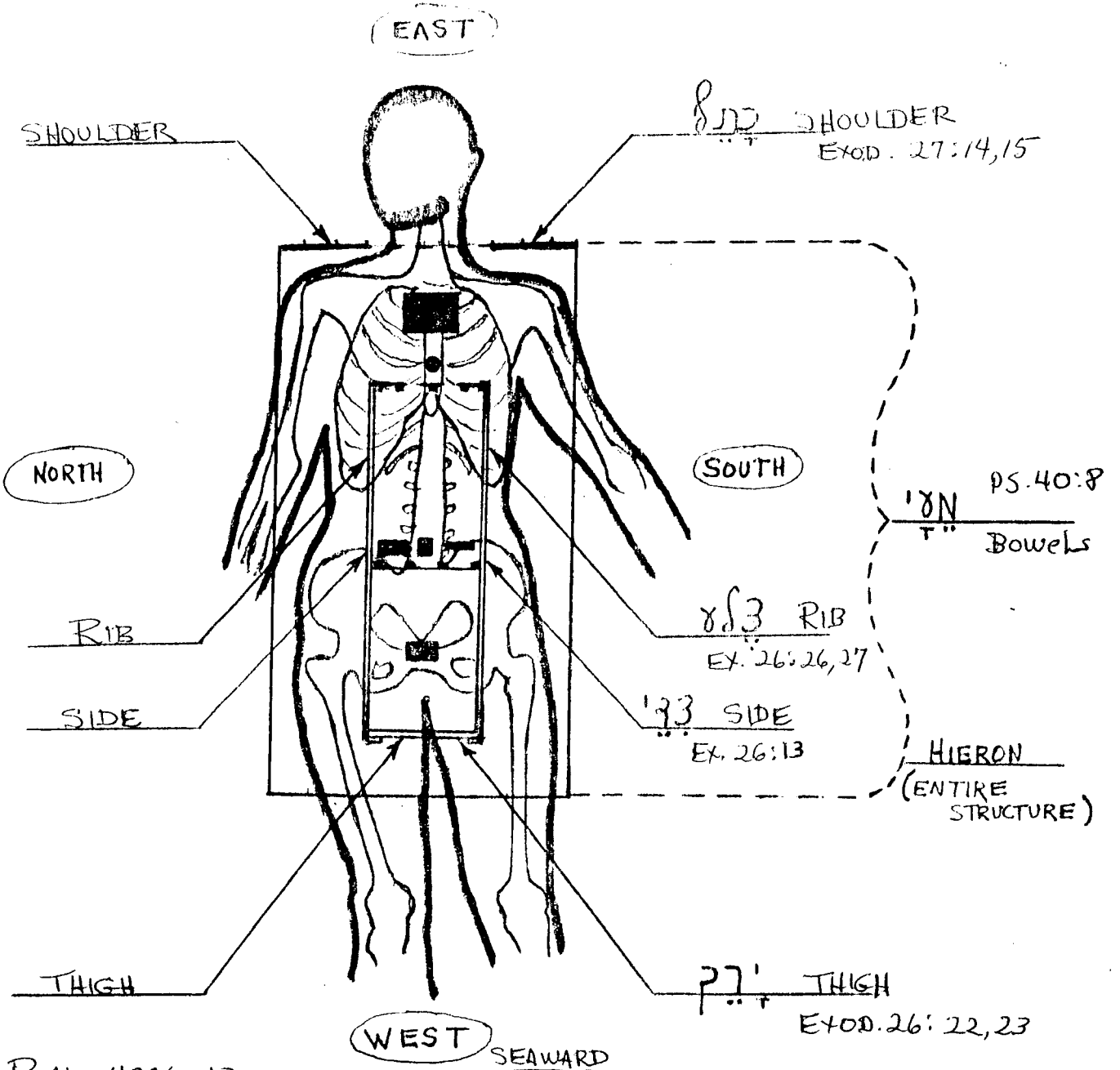
* 20 The Jews therefore said, In forty and six years this sanctuary was-built, and you yourself-will-raise it in three days?

21 But that *one* was-saying concerning the sanctuary of-his body.

* The Jews misunderstood Jesus to be referring to the whole temple, but that is no excuse to mistranslate the word of the Holy Spirit.

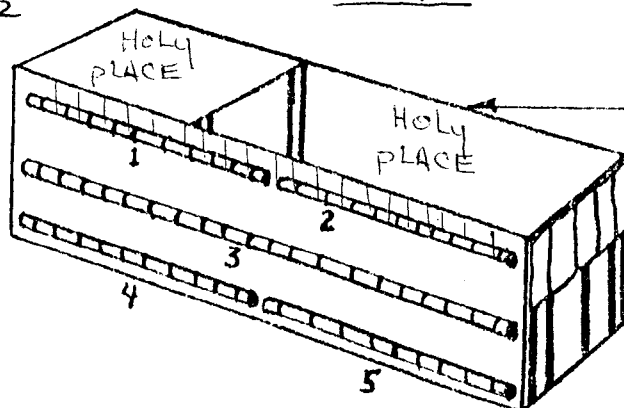
SUPPLEMENT TO
P. 18 OF
THE TRUTH
ABOUT JESUS
IF YOU REALLY
WANT TO KNOW

A SHADOW OF HIS BODY



PSALM 40:6-12

1. RIGHTEOUSNESS
2. FAITHFULNESS
3. SALVATION
4. LOVING KINDNESS
5. TRUTH



NAOS
(INNER SANCTUARY)

You might ask; "Why do you make such a fuss about every word; like "tabernacle", "sanctuary", "temple", etc.? You must remember that Satan is the "adversary" of the Lord and will do all that he can to prove that the Bible is full of mistakes and you will be led away from the truth. With the hundreds of so-called "Bibles" in the bookstores I would say that the adversary is doing a very good job of confusing the truth. Consider Matthew 1:18 in the KJ and in the Catholic Confraternity New Testament.

MATTHEW 1:18 KJ

18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

MATTHEW 1:18 RC

* 18 Now the origin of Christ was in this wise. When Mary his mother had been betrothed to Joseph, before they came together, she was found to be with child by the Holy Spirit.

REPEATED ON p. 20 { REMEMBER, OUR GOD IS A TRINITY OF FATHER, SON AND HOLY SPIRIT. AS FAR AS I KNOW THE FATHER AND THE HOLY SPIRIT ARE OMNIPRESENT, THE SON CAN HAVE A MATERIAL PRESENCE. HE WAS WALKING IN THE GARDEN (PAGE 1). WHEN HE DISCLOSED HIS NAME AS JEHOVAH TO MOSES: HE SAYS "I WILL APPEAR IN THE CLOUD UPON THE MERCY-SEAT". (PAGE 7).

THE WORD "CHILD" IS NEVER USED IN THE NEW TESTAMENT FOR A FETUS OR EMBRYO. THE SCRIPTURES SIMPLY SAY, "HAVING IN WOMB". SEE THE TEACHING DICTIONARY FOR A CONSISTENT NEW TESTAMENT, PAGE 57. THE WORDS "ORIGIN" AND "BIRTH" CAN HARDLY APPLY TO THE CREATOR. CONSIDER SOME OF JESUS' REMARKS.

JOHN 18 CT

JOHN 16 CT

28 I came out from the Father and I have come and still am into the world; again I am letting go the world and I am proceeding to the Father.

29 His disciples are saying to him, Note, now you are speaking with boldness of speech, and you are saying not one proverb.

30 Now we are knowing absolutely that you are knowing absolutely all things, and you are not having need in order that anyone might be interrogating you. In this we are trusting that you came out from God.

31 The Jesus answered to them, YOU are just now trusting.

JOHN 17 CT

3 But this is the eternal life, in order that they might be coming to know you the only authentic God, and Jesus Messiah whom you dispatched.

4 I glorified you on the earth; I made perfect the work which you have given and still give to me in order that I might do;

5 And now you yourself glorify me, Father, beside yourself, to the glory which I was having beside you before the world was.

33 The Pilate therefore went in again into the praetorium, and he hollered for the Jesus, and he said to him, Are you yourself the king of the Jews?

34 The Jesus answered to him, Are you yourself saying this from yourself, or others said to you concerning me?

35 The Pilate answered, Am I myself a Jew? The nation, namely the one thine, and the chief priests gave you over to me: what did you?

36 The Jesus answered, The Kingdom, namely the one mine, is not out of this world; if the Kingdom, namely the one mine, was out of this world, the officers namely the ones mine were struggling in order that I might not be given over to the Jews; but now the Kingdom namely the one mine is not from hence.

37 The Pilate said therefore to him, Are you yourself not therefore a King? The Jesus answered, You yourself are saying, because I myself am a King. With reference to this myself have been born, and with reference to this I have come into the world, in order that I might bear witness to the truth. Every one the one being out of the truth is hearing my voice.

38 The Pilate is saying to him, What is truth? And having said this, he went out again to the Jews, and he is saying to them, I myself am finding not one reason in him.

Catechism of the Catholic Church
©1994, Page 128, Sections 508, 509.

IN BRIEF

From among the descendants of Eve, God chose the Virgin Mary to be the mother of his Son. "Full of grace," Mary is "the most excellent fruit of redemption" (SC 103): from the first instant of her conception, she was totally preserved from the stain of original sin and she remained pure from all personal sin throughout her life.



Mary is truly "Mother of God" since she is the mother of the eternal Son of God made man, who is God himself.

* Above, notice the word "origin". If Mary is the Mother of God, who is the person who appeared on the mercy-seat in the cloud on page 11?

He said that he was Jehovah. IF-63.

* If Mary was the mother of God, who was the God that wrestled with Jacob, and changed his name to Israel? ("A man seeing God") pages 10, 11.

* Who is the God who made coats of skin for Adam and Eve in the garden of Eden?
MARY IS THE MOTHER OF JESUS NOT GOD.

BEFORE WE ARE READY TO UNDERSTAND HOW THE GOD OF ISRAEL WOULD COME INTO THE WORLD WE MUST LOOK CAREFULLY AT THE PEOPLE HE WOULD COME TO. THE GOD OF ISRAEL HAD BROUGHT HIS PEOPLE, THE JEWS, OUT OF EGYPT. THE JEWS ARE KEPT A SEPARATED PEOPLE BY THE COVENANT OF CIRCUMCISION ON THE 8th DAY. THE JEWS ARE ALSO KEPT SEPARATED BY THE FEAST OF THE PASSOVER. (SEE IF SHEETS SERIES 16)

On page 18 you saw how THE TABERNACLE was the SANCTUARY built for Jehovah in the wilderness. You also can reread particularly on page 18 John 2:21. "But that one (Jesus) was-saying concerning the sanctuary of-his body". Jesus had a very special body. This prepared body was conceived in Mary by the Holy Spirit. God the son would have to empty himself of the form of God, and enter the body in Mary just moments before delivery. It is in this body he is named JESUS.

HEBREWS 10 CT

1 For the law having *a shadow of-the future good-things*, not itself the image of-the things, according-to *each* year by the same sacrifices which they-are-offering with-reference-to the perpetuity it-is never being-able to-make-perfect the *ones* coming-near;

2 Since would-they not have-ceased being offered? because the *ones* serving, once having-been-cleansed-and-still-cleansed, *would* still be-having not-one conscience of-sins.

3 But in them *a* remembrance of-sins according-to *each* year;

4 For *it-is* impossible *for* blood of-bulls and he-goats to-be-removing sins.

5 On-this-account coming-in into the world he-is-saying:
You-willed not sacrifice and offering, but you-yourself-

② rendered *a* body thoroughly-fit-for-me;

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT

5 YOU-be-having this opinion in YOU which also *is* in Messiah Jesus,

① 6 Who existing in form of-God considered not the being equal with-God *a thing for* seizure,

7 BUT he-emptied himself having-taken form of *a* slave, having-become in similitude of-MEN;

8 And having-been-found in-figure as MAN he-humbled himself having-become obedient as-far-as death, but death-of-a-cross.

JOHN 1 CT

③ 14 And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us, and we-beheld his glory, glory as of-an only-be-gotten from *the* Father full of-favor and truth. ④

NOW YOU SHOULD BEGIN TO SEE WHETHER GOD TABERNACLED AMONG THE JEWS, OR DID GOD "BECOME A HUMAN BEING" AS IN THE "LIVING BIBLE" AND OTHERS; SEE PAGE 17. SATAN SAYS BY HIS TRANSLATORS THAT JESUS WAS A MAN. THE BIBLE SHOWS DIFFERENTLY.

HEBREWS
WRITTEN
BY
PAUL

DAY OF
ATONEMENT

SIMILITUDE
LIKENESS

SIMILAR TO
OUR FLESH
BUT NOT
THE
SAME.

MOST SO-CALLED TRANSLATORS ARE SIMPLY COPIERS OF OTHER VERSIONS OF THE BIBLE AS A MONEYMAKING IDEA. VARIOUS DIFFERENCES ARE MADE IN ORDER TO ATTRACT ATTENTION AND INCREASE SALES. WHETHER I BLAME SATAN FOR THE CONFUSION OR JUST THE WOULD-BE TRANSLATORS MAKES LITTLE DIFFERENCE. HOW "THE WORD CAME-TO-BE FLESH"; OR RATHER HOW YOU BELIEVE "THE WORD CAME-TO-BE FLESH" MAKES THE DIFFERENCE AS TO WHETHER YOU BELIEVE THE BIBLE, PAGE 20; OR YOU BELIEVE THAT JESUS WAS JUST A PERFECT "MAN". BE HONEST IN THE FOLLOWING STUDY.

EIGHT ENGLISH "TRANSLATIONS" OF LUKE 2:21.

KING JAMES

21 And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb. ★

★ REVISED STANDARD

21 And at the end of eight days, when he was circumcised, he was called Jesus, the name given by the angel before he was conceived in the womb. ★

PHILLIPS MODERN ENGLISH

At the end of the eight days, the time came for circumcising the child and he was called Jesus, the name given to him by the angel before his conception. ★

LIVING BIBLE

21 Eight days later, at the baby's circumcision ceremony, he was named Jesus, the name given him by the angel before he was even conceived. ★

ROMAN CATHOLIC CONF.

21 And when eight days were fulfilled for his circumcision, his name was called Jesus, & the name given him by the angel before he was conceived in the womb. ★

TODAY'S ENGLISH VER.

21 A week later, when the time came for the baby to be circumcised, he was named Jesus, the name which the angel had given him before he had been conceived. ★

JERUSALEM BIBLE

21 When the eighth day came and the child was to be circumcised, they gave him the name Jesus, the name the angel had given him before his conception. ★

NEW ENGLISH BIBLE

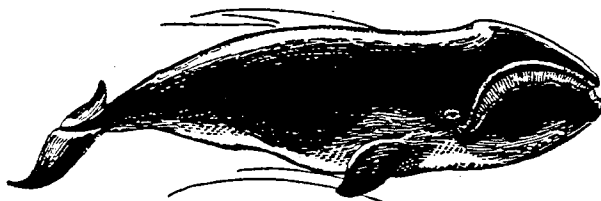
Eight days later the time came to circumcise him, and he was given the name Jesus, the name given by the angel before he was conceived. ★

ἐν τῇ κοιλίᾳ
in the womb

5



Three of those above include the words; "In the womb" Greek: EN TEE KOILIA. All of these above use the word "conceived" or "conception". Now if "Jesus" was "conceived" in Mary's womb, and grew for 9 months; and you believe that, to you Jesus is just an unusual MAN. Further, "THE WORD" was not operating during this time.



MATTHEW 12 KJ

40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

ἐν τῇ κοιλίᾳ τοῦ κήτους
in the belly of the great fish

6



MATTHEW 1 KJ

18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

19 Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. ★

MATTHEW 1 CT

18 But the genesis of the Jesus Messiah was thus. For as his mother Mary was having-been-betrothed to the Joseph, before they either came-together she-was-found having in womb out-of the Holy Spirit.

19 But Joseph her husband being just, and not willing to-make her a-public-example, he-purposed to-release-her stealthily.

20 But as he was meditating these-things, behold, an angel of-Jehovah appeared to-him by apparition, saying, Joseph, son of-David, might-you not fear-for-yourself to-take-along-to-yourself Mary your wife, for the-thing in her is having-been-begotten out-of the Holy Spirit. ★

ἐν-γαστρί-ἔχουσα

In Matthew 1:18 the Greek text has "having in womb" (GASTEER). What was in the "womb" was the beginning of the special body being prepared for "THE WORD". See item 2 page 20. The KJ inserts "found with child" with no authority other than Satan's system. Read very carefully verses 20 right above in both CT and KJ; nothing is said other than "the thing" CT and "that which" KJ.

REFER TO NUMBERS 5 AND 6 ON PAGE 21 AND YOU WILL NOTICE THAT IN THE CASE OF THE WHALE "KOILIA" IS TRANSLATED "BELLY"; WHILE IN LUKE 2:21 THE KJ TRANSLATES "KOILIA" BY "WOMB". FIVE OF THE TRANSLATIONS AT 5 DO NOT TRANSLATE THE WORD AT ALL, WHY? ALL 8 OF THESE TRANSLATIONS ARE WORDED SO AS TO HAVE JESUS CONCEIVED AT THE START OF THE 9 MONTHS PREGNANCY; THIS IS TRUE OF ALL PAGAN GODS THAT WERE SUPPOSED TO HAVE BEEN BORN OF A VIRGIN.

I believe the Greek New Testament to be "God-breathed". If you believe that, then Greek words must be constant in their English equivalent. Starting with "KOILIA" in connection with a whale for Jonah it must always be "BELLY". That leaves "GASTER" to always mean "WOMB". One more word is necessary for this study; that word is "SULLAMBANO" of which the primary meaning is "to-take-together".

When the early translators were translating from Greek to English they knew nothing about 1st, 2nd, and 3rd trimesters in regarding childbirth. The 1st trimester is the 3 month period of the growth of the embryo in the "WOMB". The 2nd and 3rd trimester is the period of the fetus in the "BELLY". This is clearly shown in the diagram. Now compare to scripture in the case of the "BODY" for Jesus, or better for the occupancy of "THE WORD" to come to be flesh; and in this body to grow while TABERNACLING among the Jews.

MARY LUKE 1 CT

40 And she-went-in into the home of-Zacharias and she-greeted the Elizabeth.

41 And it-came-to-pass as the Elizabeth heard the greeting of-the Mary, the baby leaped in her belly; and the Elizabeth was-filled-full of-the-Holy Spirit,

42 And she-exclaimed with-a-great voice and said, Having-been-and-still-blessed are you among women, and having-been-and-still-blessed is the fruit of-your belly.

43. And from-whence is this-thing to-me, in-order-that the mother of-my Lord might-come to me?

44 For behold, as the voice of-your greeting came-to-be into my ears, the baby leaped in my belly in exultation.

45 And happy is the-woman having-trusted, because it-will-be perfectness to-the-things having-been-and-still-spoken to-her from Jehovah.

LUKE 2 CT

21 And when eight days were-fully-filled to-circumcise the pre-teen-child, his name also was-called Jesus, the-one he-was called by the angel before he was to-be-taken-together in the belly.

JESUS WAS "TAKEN-TOGETHER" WITH THE BODY JUST MOMENTS BEFORE DELIVERY.

MATTHEW 17 CT

1 And after six days the Jesus is-taking-along-with-himself the Peter and James and John his brother, and he-is-bringing them up into a high mountain privately.

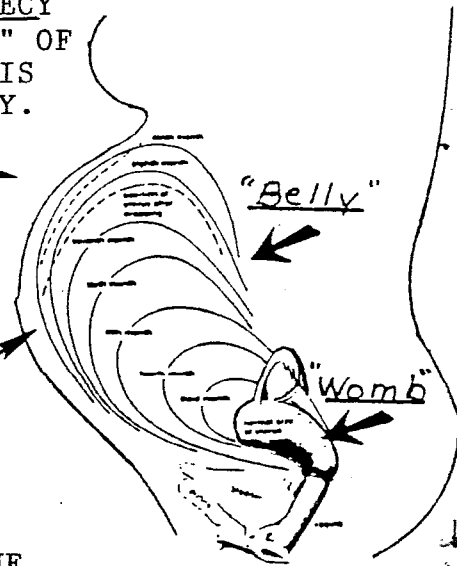
2 And he-was-transformed in-front of-them, and his face shown as the sun, but his garments became white as the light;

3 And behold, Moses and Elijah were-seen by-them speaking-together with him.

JESUS WAS TRANSFORMED, TO HIS GOD FORM OF WHICH HE "EMPTIED" HIMSELF TO ENTER THE BODY READY IN MARY'S "BELLY". THAT BODY WAS ONLY SIMILAR TO OUR BODIES. JESUS WAS NOT TRANSFIGURED AS KJ. REFER TO "IF-SHEET 77-78".

A PROPHECY

THE "FRUIT" OF THE BELLY IS AT DELIVERY.



see IF 126

ROMANS 8 CT

3 For the impossible thing of the law, in which it-was-being-weak through the flesh, the God having-sent the son of-himself in similitude of-flesh of-sin and concerning sin he-condemned the sin in the flesh.

MARK 9 CT

1 And he-was-saying to-them, Amen I-am-saying to-YOU, that some of-the ones having-stood-and-still-standing here are ones-who by-no-means might-taste of-death till they-might-see the kingdom of-the God having-come in power.

2 And after six days the Jesus is-taking-along-with-him the Peter and the James and the John, and he-is-bringing them up into a high mountain privately alone. And he-was-transformed in-front of-them;

3 And his garments became glistening, very white as snow, such-as a fuller on the earth is not being-able to-whiten.

4 And Elias together-with Moses was-seen by-them, and they-were speaking-together with-the Jesus.

BEFORE PROCEEDING WITH THE EVENTS IN THE LIFE OF JESUS LET US ADVANCE WAY AHEAD TO SOME OF JESUS' OWN STATEMENTS TO HIS FATHER, RECORDED BY JOHN THE APOSTLE, BY THE HOLY SPIRIT. BACK ON PAGES 2, 6, AND 7 WE CALLED YOUR ATTENTION TO THE AMAZING VERSES OF JOHN IN CHAPTER 1, VERSES 1-15. NOW IN JOHN 17, IF YOU WILL READ CAREFULLY YOU CANNOT HELP BUT LEARN THAT JESUS WAS NOT A "HUMAN BEING" BUT "THE WORD" IN FLESH SIMILAR TO OURS, BUT NOT IDENTICAL.

JOHN 17 CT

1 The Jesus spoke these things, and he-elevated his eyes with-reference-to the heaven and he-said, Father the hour has-come-and-still-is; you-glorify your son, in-order-that your son might also glorify you.

2 According-as you-gave authority to-him of-all flesh, in-order-that all which you-have-given-and-still-give to-him, he-might-give life eternal to-them.

3 But this is the eternal life, in-order-that they-might-be-coming-to-know you the only authentic God, and Jesus Messiah whom you-dispatched.

4 I-glorified you on the earth; I-made-perfect the work which you-have-given-and-still-give to-me in-order-that I-might-do;

5 And now you yourself-glorify me, Father, beside yourself, to-the glory which I-was-having beside you before the world was. ★

6 I-manifested your name to-the MEN whom you-have-given-and-still-give to-me out-of the world. Thine they-were, and you-have-given-and-still-give them to-me, and they-have-kept-and-still-keep your word,

7 Now they-have-come-to-know-and-still-know that all things as-many-as you-have-given-and-still-give to-me, are of you;

8 Because the sayings which you-have-given-and-still-give to-me I-have-given-and-still-give to-them, and they themselves-took them, and they-came-to-know truly that I-came-out from you, and they-trusted that you yourself-dispatched me.

9 I myself-am-interrogating concerning them; I-am not interrogating concerning the world, BUT concerning whom you-have-given-and-still-give to-me, because they-are thine.

10 And all my things are thine, and the things thine are mine, and I-have-been-and-still-am-glorified in them.

11 And I-am not still in the world, and these are in the world, and I myself-am-coming to you. Holy Father, you-keep-them in your name whom you-have-given-and-still-give to-me, in-order-that they-might-be one thing according-as we.

12 When I-was with them in the world I myself-was-keeping them in your name: Whom you-have-given-and-still-give to-me I-guarded, and not-one out-of them perished, unless the son-of-the destruction, in-order-that the scripture might-be-fulfilled,

★ SEE PAGE 19

COLOSSIANS 2 CT

8 YOU-be-looking-that not anyone shall-be the-one leading YOU off-as-booty through the love-of-wisdom and empty deceit according-to the tradition-of-the MEN, according-to the elementary-principles-of-the world and not according-to Messiah;

9 Because in him is-residing all the fulness-of-the Godhead bodily,

13 But now I-am-coming to you; and I-am-speaking these things in the world in-order-that they-might-be-having the joy, namely-the mine, having-been-and-still-fulfilled in them.

14 I myself-have-given-and-still-give your word to-them, and the world hated them, because they-are not out-of the world, according-as I myself-am not out-of the world.

15 I-am not interrogating in-order-that you-might-remove them out-of the world, BUT in-order-that you-might-keep them out-of the evil one.

16 They-are not out-of the world, according-as I myself-am not out-of the world.

17 YOU-make them holy in your truth; the word namely-the thine is truth.

18 According-as you-dispatched me into the world, I-also dispatched them into the world;

19 And in-behalf-of them I myself-am-making-holy myself, in-order-that they themselves also might-be having-been-and-still-made-holy ones in truth.

20 But I-am not interrogating concerning these only. BUT also concerning the ones who will-trust through their word with-reference-to me;

21 In-order-that they all might-be one-unit, according-as you, Father, are in me, and I in you, in-order-that they themselves also might-be one in us, in-order-that the world might-trust that you yourself dispatched me.

22 And I myself-have-given-and-still-give to-them the glory which you-have-given-and-still-give-to-me, in-order-that they-might-be one, according-as we ourselves-are one;

23 I in them, and you in me, in-order-that they-might-be having-been-made-perfect with-reference-to one, and in-order-that the world might-be-coming-to-know that you yourself-dispatched me, and you-cherished-them according-as you-cherished me.

24 Father, I-am-willing whom you-have-given-and-still-give to-me in-order-that where-in-which I-am myself those-also might-be with me, in-order-that they-might-be-observing the glory, namely-the mine, which you-gave to-me, because you-cherished me before casting-down of-a-world.

25 Just Father, even the world came not to-know you, but I myself-came-to-know you, and these came-to-know that you yourself-dispatched me.

26 And I-made-known to-them your name and I-shall-make-it-known; in-order-that the charity which you-cherished me might-be in them, and-I in them.

MATTHEW 1 CT

23 Behold, the virgin will-have in womb, and she-will-bring-forth a son, and they-will-call his name Emmanuel, which is being-translated-with, the God with us,



ONCE YOU UNDERSTAND THAT A BODY WAS STARTED IN MARY'S WOMB AND THEN OCCUPIED BY "THE WORD" WHEN THE BODY WAS FULLY DEVELOPED IN MARY'S BELLY; YOU WILL BEGIN TO UNDERSTAND MORE FULLY WHO "JESUS" WAS AND IS. IN MATTHEW 1:23 HIS NAME IS CALLED "EMMANUEL". REFER TO "IF-85". IN COLOSSIANS 2:9 WE LEARNED THAT "ALL THE FULNESS OF-THE GODHEAD" RESIDES IN HIM BODILY. REFER TO "IF-78".



MATTHEW 2 CT

13 But as they were having-retired, behold, an angel of Jehovah is-appearing-to-the Joseph according-to-an apparition, saying. Having-been-raised you-take-along-to-yourself the pre-teen-child and his mother, and you-be-fleeing into Egypt, and you-be there till I-might-say to-you; for Herod is-being-about to-be-seeking the pre-teen-child, to-destroy it.

14 But the one having-been-raised, he-took-along-to-himself the pre-teen-child and his mother, of-night, and he-retired into Egypt.

15 And he-was there till the end of-Herod: in-order-that the-thing having-been-said by Jehovah through the prophet might-be-fulfilled, saying, Out-of-Egypt I-called my son.

16 Then Herod, having-seen that he-was-mocked by the sorcerers, he-was very angered, and having-dispatched he-carried-off all the children namely-the ones in Bethlehem and in all its territories, from two-years and lower, according-to the time which he-determined-exactly from the sorcerers.

Jehovah
the
father
calling
his son
see
p.61
p.64

THE FLIGHT OF JOSEPH WITH THE CHILD AND HIS MOTHER INTO EGYPT.

Notice that in Matthew 2:13 above that Joseph is warned to flee into Egypt because Herod will try to destroy the young child. In verse 16, we read that Herod destroyed the children two years old and younger. In verse 15 we are given what seems to be almost an incidental fact. The family is to remain in Egypt until they are told otherwise. (vs.13) The most important fact is that a prophecy of God's order for the return had been given to Hosea. (Hosea 11:1)

"When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt". I believe that the fulfilment of this prophecy is proof beyond question, of the deity of Jesus, the Messiah of Israel. On IF-27 I explained why, but I will try to make the reason better if I can at this point of this study.

FETAL AND NEONATAL PHYSIOLOGY Ch.80

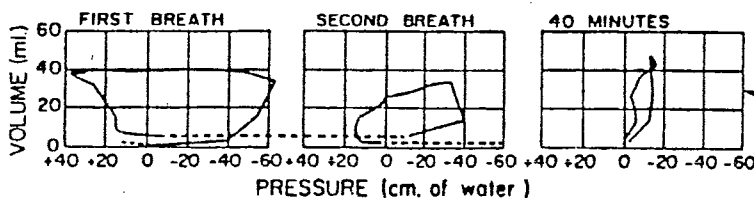


Figure 803 illustrates the tremendous forces required to open the lungs at the onset of breathing. To the left is shown the pressure-volume curve (compliance curve) for the first breath after birth. Observe, first, the lowermost curve, which shows that the lungs expand essentially not at all until the negative pressure has reached -40 cm. water. Then, as the negative pressure increases to -60 cm. water, only about 40 ml. air enters the lungs. Then, to deflate the lungs, considerable positive pressure is required, probably because of the viscous resistance offered by the fluid in the bronchioles.

Note that the second breath is much easier. However, breathing does not become completely normal until about 40 minutes after birth, as shown by the third compliance curve. The shape of this curve compares favorably with that for the normal adult.

GESENIUS' HEBREW AND CHALDEE LEXICON

★ PL. נִשְׁמָה, once נִשְׁמָה Job 24:22, life, Gen. 2:7; 3:14; page 17:7, 15, etc. נִשְׁמָה רֵיחַ the breath of life, Gen. 6:17; 273

GENESIS 2 ASV

7 " And Jehovah God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

★ נִשְׁמָה נִשְׁמָה נִשְׁמָה and-blew
lives
breath-of in-his-nostrils

★ Gesenius' Lexicon shows the Hebrew word translated "life" is plural, then why have not translators; translated this word "lives"? Probably because they did not know that it should be. On page 8A you have some cut-outs that should make it clear to you that "life" does not begin at conception. If you have IF-27 you have seen more proof. On page 25 I will try to make this more clear.

SUPPOSE I ASKED YOU TO STATE YOUR OPINION. IS THE MAJOR REASON THAT JESUS WAS TAKEN TO EGYPT, TO PROTECT HIM FROM HEROD? COULD NOT GOD PROTECT JESUS NO MATTER WHERE HE WAS? DIDN'T GOD DELIVER SHADRACH, MESHACH, AND ABEDNEGO FROM THE FIERY FURNACE? (Dan.3:19) DIDN'T GOD PROTECT MOSES? THE MAJOR REASON GOD SENT JESUS TO EGYPT EVIDENTLY WAS SO THAT THE PROPHECY OF HOSEA COULD BE FULFILLED. THE REASON FOR THIS FULFILLMENT OF HOSEA'S PROPHECY WOULD NOT BE KNOWN FOR NEARLY 50 YEARS. EVEN TODAY, AFTER NEARLY 2000 YEARS THE REASON OF HOSEA'S PROPHECY IS KNOWN BY VERY FEW.

There are two, what I call, very important commands that God gave the Jews that are in effect till this day, and forever. #1. Male children to be circumcised on the 8th day. #2. The feast of the Passover to be every year. Once the temple was destroyed, sacrifices could no longer be offered. During the Galut and Diaspora, IF-42, the Lamb was no longer killed, but systems of a Passover celebration gradually developed, with which most of you are probably familiar.

EXODUS 12 ASV

12 And Jehovah spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 'This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you. 3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a 'lamb, according to their fathers' houses, a lamb for a household: 4 and if the household be too little for a lamb, then shall he and his neighbor next unto his house take one according to the number of the souls; according to every man's eating ye shall make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male a year old: ye shall take it from the sheep, or from the goats: 6 and ye shall keep it until the 'fourteenth day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it at even. 7 'And they shall take of the blood, and put it on the two side posts and on the lintel, upon the houses wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in 'that night, 'roast with fire, and 'unleavened bread; 'with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor boiled at all with water, but 'roast with fire; its head with its legs and with 'the inwards thereof. 10 'And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; but that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. 11 And thus shall ye eat it: with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is 'Jehovah's pass-over.

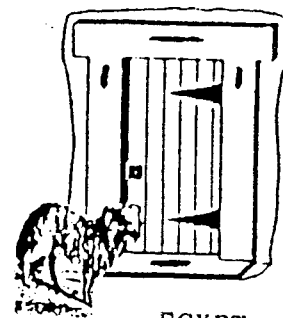
B.C.
1500

IT



"John is-looking-at the Jesus- - -
"Note the lamb-sacrifice of-the God".
John 1:29,36

JEHOVAH THE SON

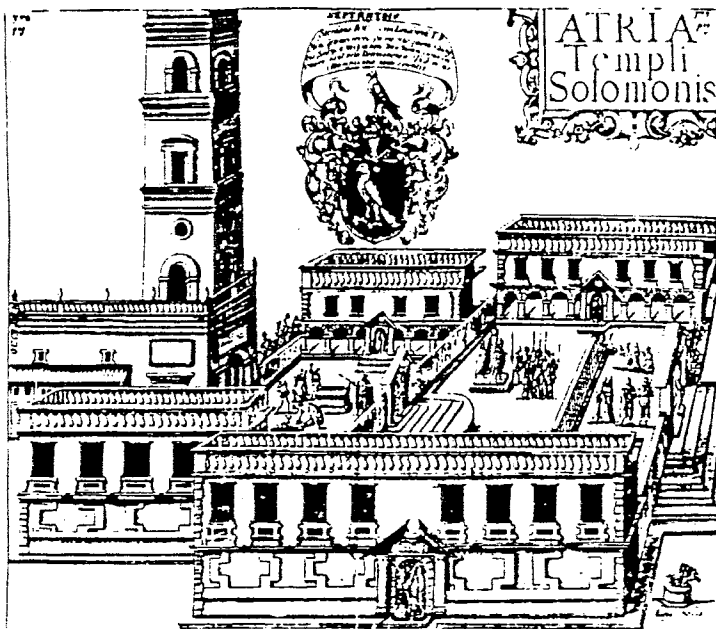


EGYPT

HOSEA 11 ASV

11 When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son 'out of Egypt.

R. Nathan said: How do we know that all Israel can discharge (their obligation) with one Passover-offering? Because it is said, "and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it at dusk". (Talmud, Pesachim, 78b, p.408.



1 KINGS 11 ASV

11 Now king Solomon loved many foreign women, together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Sidonians, and Hittites; 2 of the nations concerning which Jehovah said unto the children of Israel, 'Ye shall not go among them, neither shall they come among you; for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love. 3 'And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines; and his wives turned away his heart. 4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods; and his heart was not perfect with Jehovah his God, as was the heart of David his father. 5 For Solomon went after 'Ashtoreth the goddess of the Sidonians, and after 'Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites. 6 And Solomon did that which was evil in the sight of Jehovah, and went not fully after Jehovah, as did David his father. 7 Then did Solomon build a high place for 'Chemosh the abomination of Moab, in the mount that is before Jerusalem, and for 'Molech the abomination of the children of Ammon. 8 And so did he for all his foreign wives, who burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 And Jehovah was angry with Solomon, 'because his heart was turned away from Jehovah, the God of Israel, who had appeared unto him twice, 10 and 'had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which Jehovah commanded.

JEHOVAH
THE SON

Jeremiah 25:9 ASV
Nebuchadrezzar
Jehovah's servant
destroyed Jerusalem and burned down Solomon's Temple.

B.C. 1000

I KINGS 6 ASV

6 'And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Ziv, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of Jehovah.

2 CHRONICLES 7 ASV

7 'Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt-offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of Jehovah filled the house. 2 And the priests could not enter into the house of Jehovah, because the glory of Jehovah filled Jehovah's house.

13 'If I shut up the heavens so that there is no rain, or if I command the locust to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people; 14 'if my people, who are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. 15 'Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent, unto the prayer that is made in this place. 16 For now have I chosen and hallowed this house, that my name may be there for ever; and mine eyes and my heart shall be there perpetually. 17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and mine ordinances; 18 then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I covenanted with David thy father, saying, 'There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.

19 'But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them; 20 'then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and I will make it a proverb and a byword among all peoples.



Mary and Elizabeth. Lu. 1:39-45.

LUKE 1 CT

39 But having-stood-up, Mary in these days proceeded into the mountainous-country with diligence, into a city of-Judah,

40 And she-went-in into the home of-Zacharias and she-greeted the Elizabeth.

41 And it-came-to-pass as the Elizabeth heard the greeting of-the Mary, the baby leaped in her belly; and the Elizabeth was-filled-full of-the-Holy Spirit, ★

42 And she-exclaimed with-a-great voice and said, Having-been-and-still-blessed are you among women, and having-been-and-still-blessed is the fruit of-your belly. ★

43 And from-whence is this-thing to-me, in-order-that the mother of-my Lord might-come to me?

44 For behold, as the voice of-your greeting came-to-be into my ears, the baby leaped in my belly in exultation.

★ First: Note that the Greek words are belly, not "womb". Consider that Elizabeth is making a Holy Spirit given prophecy concerning Mary. Mary at this time had no "body" in her "belly".

★ Second: From verses 26 and 36 Elizabeth's baby will be at least 6 months older than Mary's baby. Be sure to keep these facts in mind.

Elizabeth's baby grows up to be John the Baptist. Now let us consider John the Baptist's statements as recorded by John the apostle, by the Holy Spirit.

WE WILL BEGIN WITH JOHN THE APOSTLE'S OWN STATEMENTS AS A REVIEW.

JOHN 1 CT

1 The Word was in *the* beginning, and the Word was with the God, and the Word was God.

2 This *one* was in *the* beginning with the God.

3 All-things came-to-be through him, and separate-from him but-not one-thing came-to-be which has-come-to-be-and-still-is.

4 In him was life, and the life was the light of-the MEN.

LUKE 1 ASV

27

24 And after these days Elisabeth his wife conceived; and she hid herself five months, saying, 25 Thus hath the Lord done unto me in the days wherein he looked upon me, to take away my reproach among men. ★

26 Now in the sixth month the angel ^aGabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named

^aNazareth, 27 to ^ba virgin betrothed to a man whose name was Joseph, ^cof the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary. 28 And he came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art ¹highly favored, the Lord is with thee. 29 But she ^awas greatly troubled at the saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this might be. 30 And the angel said unto her, ^cFear not, Mary: for thou hast found ³favor with God, 31 And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and ⁷shalt call his name JESUS.

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, ²The Holy Spirit shall come upon thee, and the power of ¹the Most High shall overshadow thee: wherefore also ⁵the holy thing which is begotten^e shall be called ^athe Son of God. 36 And behold, Elisabeth thy kinswoman, she also hath conceived a son in her old age; and this is the sixth month with her that ⁷was called barren. 37 For ^ono word from God shall be void of power. 38 And Mary said, Behold, the ⁸handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

"LIFE" WAS IN THE WORD, AND THAT LIFE WAS THE LIGHT OF THE MEN. WHAT MEN? MEN THAT TRUSTED IN THE WORD. BUT THE WORLD WAS DARK AND DID NOT UNDERSTAND THE LIGHT OF THE WORD. JOHN THE BAPTIST WAS DISPATCHED FROM GOD AS A WITNESS CONCERNING THE LIGHT.

↓ ☆ JOHN 1 CT

5 And the light is-appearing in the dark, and the dark *did* not apprehend it.

6 A MAN came-to-be, having-been-and-still-dispatched from God, name to-him is John. ↓

7 This-*one* came with-reference-to a witness, in-order-that he-might-bear-witness concerning the light, in-order-that all might-trust through him. ☆ ☆

8 That-*one* was not the light, BUT in-order-that he-might-bear-witness concerning the light. ☆

If you believed the Bible records of John the Baptist you will be well on your way to be "getting excited" about all Scripture. Turn again to page 6 and the record of Luke. Do you think that all of the following events are accidental? Page 6, #1. A priest, Zacharias by name, was married to a daughter of Aaron. #2. They were both "just" in the sight of God. #3. They had no children. #4. They were advanced in years. #5. Zacharias had procured by destiny the turn to burn incense in the sanctuary. #6. An angel of Jehovah was seen by him by the altar of incense. #7. This has seven parts: Be not fearing, your petition was heard, Elizabeth will bear a son to you, you will call his name JOHN. #8. He will be great in sight of the Lord, he must not drink wine or strong drink, he will be filled-full of the Holy Spirit out of his mother's belly. #9. He will turn many sons of Israel upon Jehovah their God. #10. He will go before Jehovah in spirit and power of Elijah. #11. You will not be able to speak until the day these things come to pass. #12. In the 8th day, at the circumcision they would name him after his father; they gave his father a writing-tablet and he wrote, John is his name. #13. Immediately Zacharias regained his ability to speak. #14. Zacharias was filled full of the Holy Spirit and prophesied. #14. Saying among other things; "But you child, will be called a prophet of the Most High, you will proceed before the person of Jehovah to prepare his ways". These are only a few of the total events. Who but the Holy Spirit could do this?

☆ 9 The light was the authentic one, which coming into the world is-enlightening every MAN.

10 He-was in the world, and the world came-to-be through him, and the world *did* not come-to-know him.

MATTHEW 17 CT

10 And his disciples questioned him, saying, Why therefore are the scribes saying that it-is-essential for Elijah to-come first?

11 But the Jesus having-answered said to-them, On-the-one-hand Elijah is-coming first and he-will-restore all-things.

12 On-the-other-hand I-am-saying to-YOU that Elijah already came, and they-came not-to-know him-thoroughly, BUT they-did with him as-many-things-as they-willed. Thus also the son of-the MAN is-being-about to-be-suffering by them.

13 Then the disciples perceived that he-said to-them concerning John the Baptist.

IF-63-64

IF-4

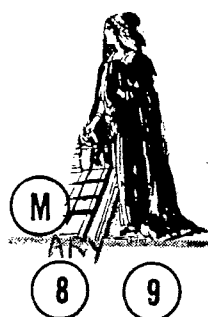
How did Jesus know this? On page 6 read Luke 1:17. This statement was made to Zacharias by the "angel of Jehovah" before John the Baptist had even been conceived. The angel Gabriel (Luke 1:19, page 6) was "dispatched" by God. You remember that "The Word was God". (page 2). Thus, before (Jesus) had "emptied" himself of the form of God, and entered the "prepared body" in the "belly" of Mary, (Hebrews 10:5), John the Baptist had been delivered, circumcised, and named "John". Jesus knew all the arrangements, while He was yet with the Father.

LET ME SEE IF I CAN MAKE A DIAGRAM THAT WILL HELP TO UNDERSTAND SOME OF THESE EVENTS. IT IS VERY IMPORTANT THAT YOU REALIZE THAT "THE WORD" WHOM ADAM AND EVE HEARD WALKING IN THE GARDEN OF EDEN (PAGE 2) WAS THE ONE BY WHOM ALL THINGS "CAME-TO-BE". IT WAS AS MELCHISEDEC THAT ABRAM MET HIM. (PAGE 5) IT WAS AS "JEHOVAH" THAT HE APPEARED IN THE CLOUD, ON THE MERCY-SEAT IN THE SANCTUARY. (PAGE 7,18) IT WAS "THE WORD" WHO CAME TO BE FLESH. (PAGE 20). IT WAS "THE WORD" WHO LAID ASIDE HIS "FORM OF GOD" TO ENTER THE BODY PREPARED BY THE FATHER IN THE "WOMB" AND "BELLY" OF MARY. (IF-64)



Turn to page 6 where you will find the major things spoken by Gabriel. A summary is on page 28. When Zacharias went to his home and met his wife he could not speak. As Gabriel promised, Elizabeth became pregnant. Elizabeth hid herself for 5 months. Elizabeth, like her husband had her doubts about all this because of their age. Next, the angel Gabriel went to a virgin by the name of Mary. You can read all of this conversation in Luke 1:26-38. Mary too, was in doubt. Gabriel told Mary that her relative Elizabeth was in the 6th month. Mary hurried off to see Elizabeth. The numbers in circles are the months of Elizabeth's pregnancy.

Luke 1 CT



46 And Mary said, My soul is-magnifying the Lord,
47 And my spirit exulted upon the God my Savior.
48 Because he looked-on upon the humbling of-his slave-girl; for behold, from the now all generations will-consider me happy.
49 Because the-one powerful did great-deeds to-me, and holy is his name;
50 And his mercy with-reference-to generations of-generations to-the-ones themselves-fearing him.
51 He-did might with his arm, he-scattered-abroad ones-proud in-the-intellect of-their heart.
52 He-lowered powerful-ones from thrones, and he-raised-to-a-height ones-humble.
53 He-filled-full-within of-good-things ones-being-hungry, and he-dispatched-out empty ones-being-rich.
54 He-assisted Israel his child infant-youth, to-be-made-mindful of-mercy.
55 According-as he-spoke to our fathers, to-the Abraham and to his seed with-reference-to the age.

JN
17:

JESUS
AND HIS
CHILD
ISRAEL

Mary remained with Elizabeth "about 3 months" before she returned home. (verse 56). When Mary arrived at Elizabeth's home; Elizabeth, "filled-full of the Holy Spirit", made a prophecy: "Having-been-and-still-blessed is the fruit of-your belly". (Review page 22) Remember, Elizabeth was in her 6th month of her pregnancy. Since "THE WORD" had not yet entered the "belly" of Mary, it was THE WORD, JEHOVAH, who was bringing all of these things to pass. Read very carefully Mary's Holy Spirit message above. If you read Hebrews 10:5 carefully you will notice that "The Father" prepared this special body. (IF-64) This is a good place to remember the "Shema". "Hear, O, Israel, Jehovah our Gods is Jehovah a unity". (Deut.6:4)

You must remember that there is Jehovah the Father, Jehovah the Son, and the Holy Spirit: 3 personalities operating as a unit, not 3 individual persons. The Father and the Holy Spirit are every place. Jehovah the son, as you have seen, can and does assume a physical body, do not confuse this body, "The Word" with the "flesh" body being prepared in Mary, which will be Jesus.

The Word was in the world, as you have learned. John 1:9-13 have no relation to Jesus directly, but to The Word in the Old Testament. Consider John 1:9-13, especially verse 11. "He came to his own things", all of which he had created; and all of "his own beings" did not want him.

THE GOSPEL BY JOHN IS VERY DIFFICULT. IN JOHN 1, VERSE 1, ON PAGE 2 WE BEGAN WITH "THE WORD WAS IN THE BEGINNING". IN VERSE 3 WE SAW THAT "ALL THINGS CAME TO BE THROUGH HIM". IN VERSE 4 WE SAW THAT "IN HIM WAS LIFE". THEN TURN TO PAGE 28 AND NOTICE VERSE 5, THE EMPHASIS IS ON "THE LIGHT". GOING BACK TO PAGE 6 WE FIND "JOHN A MAN HAVING-BEEN-AND-STILL-DISPATCHED FROM GOD". WE KNOW THIS MAN AS JOHN THE BAPTIST. MANY, MANY MIRACLES IN THE CALL OF THIS JOHN ARE LISTED IN SCRIPTURE ON PAGE 6, BUT PUT IN A SORT OF SUMMARY ON PAGE 28. IN VERSES 9 THROUGH 13 ON PAGE 7 YOU WILL FIND THE NAME "JEHOVAH" ESTABLISHED WITH MOSES. JEHOVAH IS GOD'S NAME GIVEN TO ISRAEL. HERE ON PAGE 30 YOU WILL FIND THE SAME VERSES AS PAGE 7. HERE WE FIND THE REJECTION OF JEHOVAH BY MANY OF HIS PEOPLE OF ISRAEL.

JOHN 1 CT

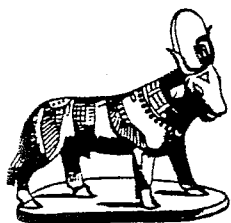
9 The light was the authentic one, which coming into the world is-enlightening every MAN.

10 He-was in the world, and the world came-to-be through him, and the world *did* not come-to-know him.

11 He-came into *his*-own things, and *his*-own beings *did* not take him along-to-themselves;

12 But as-many-as took him, he-gave to-them authority to-come-to-be children of-God, to-the *ones* trusting with-reference-to his name;

13 Who were not begotten out-of bloods neither out-of will of-flesh nor out-of will of-man BUT out-of God.



BULL-GOD, APIS

EXODUS 32 ASV

2 And Aaron said unto them, "Break off the golden rings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me." 3 And all the people brake off the golden rings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron. 4 And he received it at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, and made it a "molten calf"; and they said, "These are thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt." 5 And when Aaron saw *this*, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, "To-morrow shall be a feast to Jehovah." 6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and ^o offered burnt-offerings, and brought peace-offerings; and ^a the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up ^o to play.

EXODUS 32 ASV

15 ^b And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, with the two tables of the testimony in his hand; ^c tables that were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written. 16 And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables. 17 And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, "There is a noise of war in the camp." 18 And he said, "It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for being overcome; but the noise of them that sing do I hear." 19 And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf and the "dancing"; and Moses' anger waxed hot, and ^e he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount. 20 ^f And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it with fire, and ground it to powder, and strewed it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of it.

25 And when Moses saw that the people were broken loose, (for ^g Aaron had let them loose for a ^h derision among their enemies,)



26 then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, "Whoso is on Jehovah's side, let him come unto me." And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him. 27 And he said unto them, "Thus saith Jehovah, the God of Israel, Put ye every man his sword upon his thigh, and go to and fro from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbor." 28 And ⁱ the sons of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

(3000)

I HAVE SHOWN YOU ON PAGE 17 HOW TRANSLATORS ALTER JOHN 1:14. I HAVE NOT FOUND A TRANSLATION AT THE MOMENT THAT DOES TRANSLATE THIS VERSE CORRECTLY. FOLLOWING VERSE 14, JOHN THE APOSTLE IN VERSE 15, RECORDS A STATEMENT BY JOHN THE BAPTIST WHICH I HAVE TRIED TO DIAGRAM CONTINUING THE DIAGRAM ON PAGE 29.

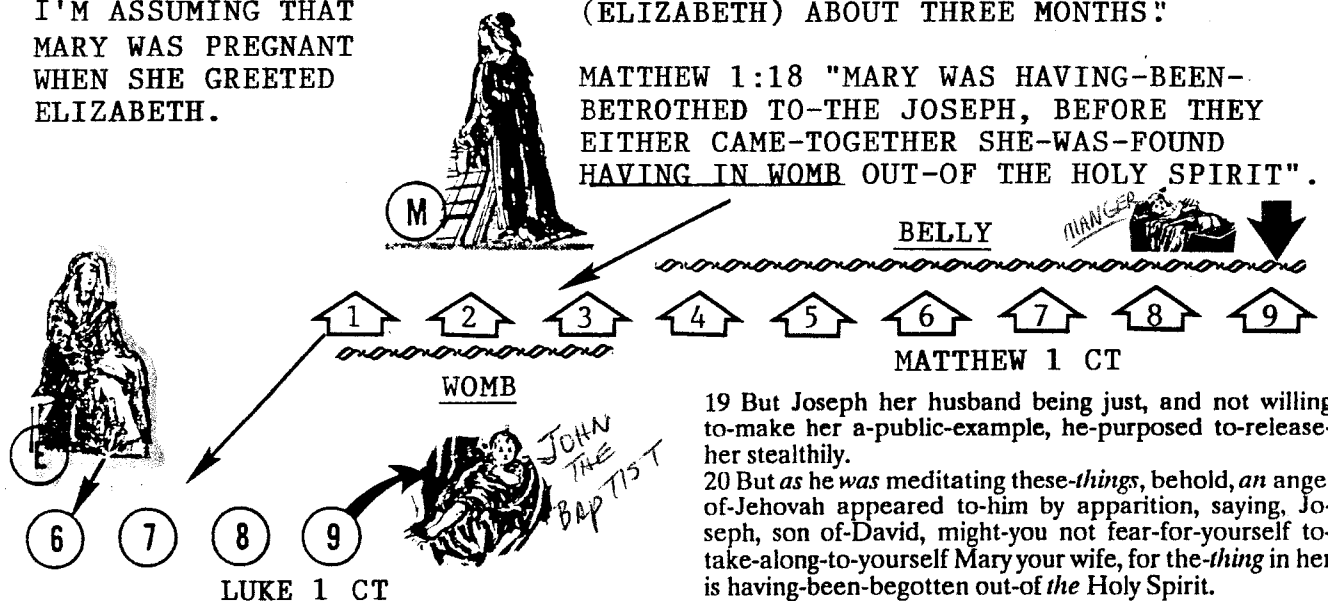
JOHN 1 CT

15 John is-bearing-witness concerning him, and he-has-cried-and-still-cries, saying, This one was whom I-said, The-one coming behind me, has-come-to-be-and-still-is in-front-of-me, because he-was first-of-me.

I'M ASSUMING THAT MARY WAS PREGNANT WHEN SHE GREETED ELIZABETH.

LUKE 1:56 "MARY REMAINED WITH HER (ELIZABETH) ABOUT THREE MONTHS"

MATTHEW 1:18 "MARY WAS HAVING-BEEN-BETROTHED TO-THE JOSEPH, BEFORE THEY EITHER CAME-TOGETHER SHE-WAS-FOUND HAVING IN WOMB OUT-OF THE HOLY SPIRIT".



LUKE 1 CT

59 And it-came-to-pass in the eighth day they-came to-circumcise the pre-teen-child, and they-were-calling it on the name of-his father Zacharias.

60 And having-answered his mother said, Not-so, BUT he-will-be-called John.

62 But they-were-nodding to his father about what the-thing he-may-be-willing him to-be-being-called.

63 And having-requested a writing-tablet he-wrote, saying, John is his name. And they all marvelled.

67 And Zacharias his father was-filled-full of the Holy Spirit, and he-prophesied, saying,

76 But you, pre-teen-child, will-be-called a prophet of-the-Most-High: for you-will-proceed-before, before the person of-Jehovah to-prepare his ways:

19 But Joseph her husband being just, and not willing to-make her a-public-example, he-purposed to-release-her stealthily.

20 But as he was meditating these-things, behold, an angel of-Jehovah appeared to-him by apparition, saying, Joseph, son of-David, might-you not fear-for-yourself to-take-along-to-yourself Mary your wife, for the-thing in her is having-been-begotten out-of the Holy Spirit.

21 But she-will-bring-forth a son, and you-will-call his name Jesus; for he himself-will-save his people from their sins.

22 But this total thing has-come-to-pass-and-is-still-coming-to-pass, in-order-that the-thing having-been-said by Jehovah through the prophet might-be-fulfilled, saying, 23 Behold, the virgin will-have in womb, and she-will-bring-forth a son, and they-will-call his name Emmanuel, which is being-translated-with, the God with us.

24 But the Joseph having-been-roused from the slumber, he-did as the angel of-Jehovah prescribed for-him, and he-took-along his wife to-himself,

25 And he-was not coming-to-know her till of-which time she-brought-forth her son namely the first-born; and he-called his name Jesus.

SEXUAL INTERCOURSE

See P. 18
 Luke 2:21 CT; "- - - His name also was called Jesus, the-one he-was called by the angel before he was to-be-taken-together in the BELLY". (KOILIA). See IF-Sheet 68, which will give you some idea of how various translators falsify the way "THE WORD" came to be flesh. See IF-63-64. The flesh body, conceived by the Holy Spirit in Mary's womb was nurtured in Mary's womb and developed to completion in Mary's BELLY. "THE WORD" laid aside his form of God and entered Mary's BELLY just a few minutes before delivery. Mary became the mother of Jesus; NOT GOD, which is the teaching of idolatry. (See LAROUSSE ENCYCLOPEDIA OF MYTHOLOGY.)

Now consider John the Baptist's statement above. Jesus was born after John, but as "THE WORD", he came to be in front of John in his message, for he was "first" (before John) to offer eternal life. John was proceeding before the "person of Jehovah". (Luke 1:76 above.)

NOW LET US CONTINUE WITH JOHN THE BAPTIST'S WITNESS CONCERNING "THE WORD" WHO CAME-TO-BE FLESH AND TABERNACLED AMONG THE JEWS.

JOHN 1 CT

14 And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us, and we-beheld his glory, glory as of-an only-be-gotten from the Father full of-favor and truth.

15 John is-bearing-witness concerning him, and he-has-cried-and-still-cries, saying, This *one* was whom I-said, The-*one* coming behind me, has-come-to-be-and-still-is in-front of-me, because he-was first of-me.

16 And out-of his fulness we all ourselves-took, even favor instead-of favor.

17 Because the law was-given through Moses; the favor and the truth came-to-be through Jesus Messiah.

II JOHN
1:3 FAVOR
TRUTH
PEACE

Here we have a very difficult question; should we have Jesus Messiah, as above, or Jesus Christ as most translations? The word "Christ" is the result of "translating" the Greek word XRISTOS (Christ). Turn to John 1:41 in the King James: "We have found the Messiah, which is, being interpreted, the Christ". Compare the Consistent Translation: "We-have-found-and-still-have the πρωτος, which is being-translated-with Messiah". The difference lies in the underlined words; in my opinion. Was the Hebrew word in the statement by Simon? A translation changes from one language to another.

JOHN 1 NESTLE TEXT

41 εὐρίσκει οὗτος πρῶτον τὸν ἀδελφὸν τὸν ἴδιον Σίμωνα καὶ λέγει αὐτῷ· εὐρήκαμεν τὸν Μεσσίαν (ὃ ἐστὶν μεθερμηνευόμενον χριστός).

Christ).

JOHN 1 KING JAMES TEXT 41

οὗτος ὁ πρῶτος τὸν ἀδελφὸν τὸν ἴδιον Σίμωνα, καὶ λέγει αὐτῷ, Εὐρήκαμεν τὸν μεσσίαν, ὃ ἐστὶν μεθερμηνευόμενον χριστός.

the Christ.

JOHN 1 WESTCOTT & HORT TEXT

41 εὐρίσκει οὗτος πρῶτον τὸν ἀδελφὸν τὸν ἴδιον Σίμωνα καὶ λέγει αὐτῷ Εὐρήκαμεν τὸν Μεσσίαν ὃ ἐστὶν μεθερμηνευόμενον Χριστός.

MOULTON & MILLIGAN, VOCABULARY OF THE GREEK TESTAMENT

μεθερμηνεύω,

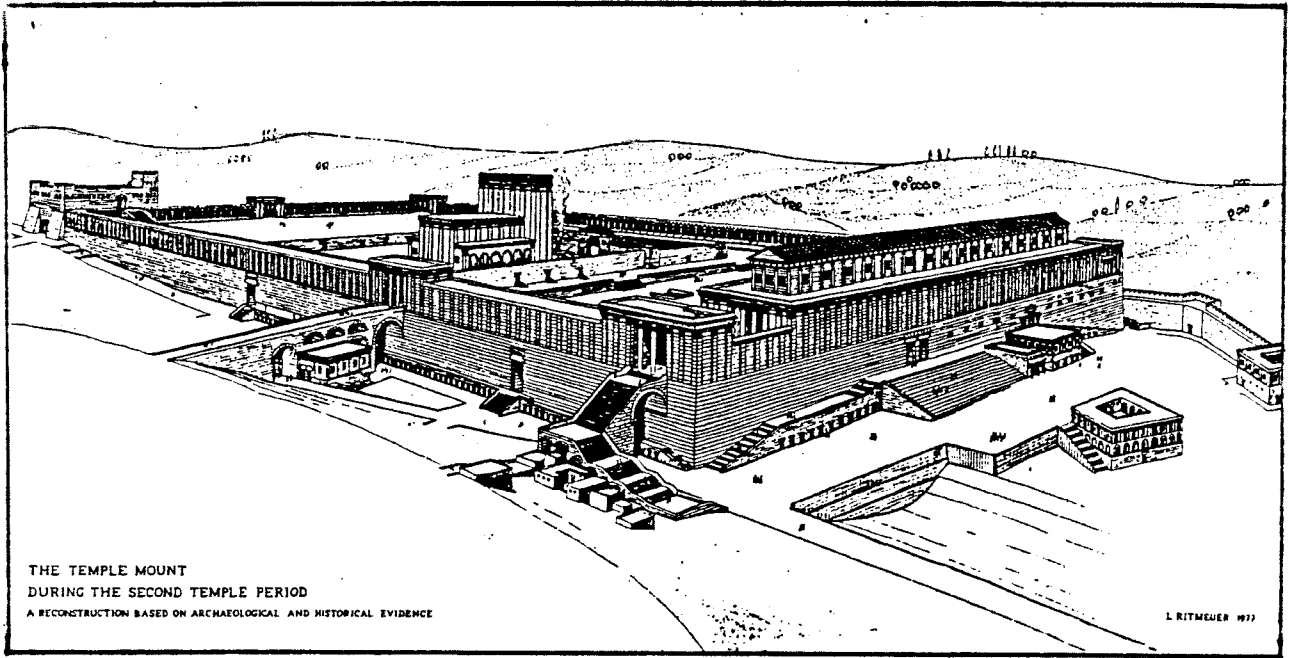
"translate" (from one language into another),

➔ Notice that the Greek texts agree, it is the translations that differ. Note that Moulton & Milligan explain this word very simply; "to translate from one language into another". The King James translates 3 Greek verbs "interpret", see the Teaching Dictionary page 98. The King James follows the Roman Catholic Confraternity Edition of the New Testament; why? Once you use the "translate" (from one language to another) it indicates the Messiah and Christ were at one time different languages. I believe that when Andrew called to his brother Simon; "WE have found the Messiah", he was using the Hebrew word for Messiah. Translating the Hebrew word into Greek we have "Xristos". "Xristos" should not be transliterated into "Christ"; but translated "Messiah". I believe that the word "Messiah" belongs all through the New Testament rather than "Christ". I further believe this all came about because of anti-Semitism when the Gentiles began to claim that they were the "true Jews".

Let me interrupt the preaching of John the Baptist and take a look at the first visit of Jesus to what we usually call Herod's Temple.

IN B.C. 586 NEBUCHADNEZZAR, KING OF BABYLON, CAPTURED THE CITY OF JERUSALEM, BURNED DOWN THE TEMPLE, AND TOOK THOUSANDS OF JEWS AS CAPTIVES. ON PAGE 26, QUOTING JEREMIAH 25:9 YOU FIND NEBUCHADNEZZAR CALLED "JEHOVAH'S SERVANT". THE JEWS ARE GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE; WHAT ADVANTAGE DO THEY HAVE? THEY ARE TRUSTED WITH THE WORD OF JEHOVAH. (ROMANS 3) NEBUCHADNEZZAR BY TAKING THOUSANDS OF JEWS PRISONER WAS, UNKNOWINGLY PERHAPS, BEGINNING TO SPREAD THE WORD OF GOD BY MEANS OF THE JEWISH CAPTIVES.

The second temple, called the Temple of Zerubbabel, was continually modified by Herod, so we often find the 2nd temple called Herod's Temple. This picture is a computer reconstruction of Herod's Temple in which Jesus spent much time. Let us consider Jesus' first recorded visit.



(piece) LUKE 2 CT

40 But the pre-teen-child was-growing and was-becoming-mighty in-spirit, being-filled with wisdom, and the favor of-God was upon it.

41 And his parents were-proceeding yearly into Jerusalem in-the feast of the passover.

42 And when he-came-to-be of twelve years, as they were having-ascended into Jerusalem according-to the custom of-the feast, (piece)

43 And having-made-perfect the days, in them to-be-returning, the child-infant-youth Jesus remained behind in Jerusalem, and Joseph came not to-know, also his mother;

44 But having-supposed him to-be in the company-of-travelers they-went the way of-a-day, and they-were-seeking him again among the relatives and among the-ones known:

45 And not having-found him they-returned into Jerusalem, seeking him.

46 And it-came-to-pass after three days they-found him in the temple, sitting-down in midst of-the teachers, and hearing of-them and questioning them. *

47 But all the-ones hearing from-him were-being-made-ecstatic over the intelligence and his replies.

48 And having-seen him they-were-surprised: and his mother said to him (Child) why did-you thus to-us? Behold, your father and-I being-pained were-seeking you.

49 And he-said-to-them, Why-is-it that YOU-were-seeking me? Were-YOU not knowing-absolutely that it-is-essential for me to-be in-the-things of-my Father?

50 And they themselves-perceived not the saying which he-spoke-to-them.

51 And he-descended with them and he-came into Nazareth, and he-was subjecting-himself to-them. And his mother was-maintaining all these sayings in her heart.

52 And Jesus was-progressing in-wisdom and in-stature, and in-favor beside God and MEN.

Paganism makes the virgin goddesses the "mothers" of their gods. It is no wonder then, that Catholicism declares that "Mary is the mother of God". Refer to verse 48 above; Mary addresses Jesus as "child" in the Greek texts, but the Catholic Confraternity incorrectly changes the translation to "son"; followed by the same in the King James. Next, read verse 46 above and see if you notice the difference between CT and the KJ. The Consistent Translation reads that Jesus was ★ "hearing of-them and questioning them". The King James has; "both hearing them, and asking them questions". The Catholic Confraternity: "listening to them and asking them questions". The King James and The Catholic try to show Jesus as a boy trying to learn; the text is quite the opposite. When Jesus emptied himself of the FORM of God, (Philippians 2:6,7) he did not cease being part of the Trinity. See verses 49 and 50 above.

ASV
SON
INCORRECT
KJ.V
&
C.C.V.
CATHOLIC
CONFRATERNITY
VERSION

34
TAPE 9

ON PAGE 6 ARE LISTED AMAZING FACTS CONCERNING THE BIRTH OF JOHN (THE BAPTIST). IN THE PREACHING OF JOHN THE BAPTIST, WE FIND PROOF OF WHO JESUS IS. IN SPEAKING WITH VARIOUS PEOPLE TODAY I FIND A RATHER COMMON QUESTION; A QUESTION ANSWERED QUITE WELL IN JOHN'S PREACHING. REMEMBER: JOHN'S PREACHING WAS ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE CROSS; THAT IS "BEFORE" CALVARY.

The people that you would normally contact are really before the cross, even though Calvary was nearly 2000 years ago. John's preaching was to bring people to the cross. Every gospel records some of John the Baptist's preaching which you would do well to use to help bring people to Jesus. Study John's messages.

MATTHEW 3 CT

* 1 But in those days John the Baptist is-coming-to-be-alongside, preaching in the wilderness-of-the Judea,

2 And saying, YOU-be-repenting*for the kingdom-of-the heavens has-drawn-near-and-is-still-near.

3 For this is the one having-been-said by Isaiah the prophet, saying, Voice of-one-shouting in the wilderness. YOU-prepare the way-of-Jehovah, YOU-be-making his paths direct.

4 But the John himself was-having his clothing from hairs of-camel, and a leather belt around his loins, but his nourishment was locusts and wild honey.

5 Then was-proceeding-out to him Jerusalem, and all the Judea, and all the country-around-of-the Jordan,

* 6 And they-were-being-baptized by him in the Jordan, acknowledging their sins. *

7 But having-seen many-of-the Pharisees and Sadducees coming upon his baptism, he-said-to-them, Products-of-vipers, who indicated to-YOU to-flee from the future wrath? *

8 Therefore YOU-do fruits worthy-of-the repentance:

9 And might-YOU not think to-be-saying in yourselves, We-are-having a father, the Abraham: for I-am-saying to-YOU, that the God is-being-able out-of these stones to-raise children-to-the Abraham.

10 But already also the axe is-being-laid to the root-of-the trees: therefore every tree not doing fine fruit is-being-chopped-away and is-being-cast into fire.

11 On-the-one-hand I myself-am-baptizing YOU in water with-reference-to*repentance; on-the-other-hand the one coming behind me is stronger than-me, of-whom I-am not adequate to-bear the shoes: he himself will-baptize YOU in the Holy Spirit and fire.

12 Of-whom the winnowing-shovel is in his hand, and he-will-thoroughly-clean his threshing-floor, and he-will-gather-together his wheat into the granary, but the chaff he-will-burn-up with-unquenchable fire.

13 Then the Jesus is-coming-to-be-alongside from the Galilee over the Jordan to the John, to-be-baptized by him.

14 But the John was-obstructing him, saying, I myself-am-having need to-be-baptized by you, and are-you yourself coming to me?

15 But the Jesus having-answered said to him, YOU-let it be just-now; for thus it-is being-suitable-for-us to-fulfill all justice. Then he-is-letting him be-baptized.

16 And the Jesus having-been-baptized he-ascended directly from the water, and behold, the heavens were-opened for-him, and he-saw the Spirit-of-the God descending as-if a dove, and coming upon him:

17 And behold, a voice out-of the heavens, saying, This is my son, namely-the one cherished, with whom I-thought-well.

* John's message was "repentance", because the "kingdom of the heavens" was near; referring to the very presence of Jehovah, "THE WORD". The people were called upon to acknowledge their sins, and do fruits worthy of repentance. John condemned the religious leaders, yet is directly to the religious leaders that John speaks of fruits worthy of the repentance. The same message should be proclaimed today. * John gives the coming penalty.

ISAIAH 40 ASV

3 "The voice of one 'that crieth, ° Prepare ye in the wilderness the way of Jehovah; make level in the desert a highway for our God.

EXODUS 3 ASV

15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, ° Jehovah, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you : this is my name for ever, and this is my ° memorial unto all generations.

See IF-36, To constantly omit the name of God, that is, Jehovah, and substitute "Lord" is blasphemy. The name Jehovah is God's name in relation to Israel, and shows anti-Semitism.



FIRE IS
CONTINUAL
NOT
THE
CREATION
OF
WHAT IS
BEING
BURNED UP.

The miracle of God's choice of John the Baptist as the one to announce the presence of "The Word", who came to be flesh, and "tabernacled" in the midst of the Israelis is on page 6; as given to us through Luke, by the Holy Spirit. On this page Luke gives the location in history when John preached. (Luke 3:1).

MARK 1 CT

- 1 Beginning of-the good-news of-Jesus Messiah, son of-the God;
- 2 As it-has-been-and-is-still-written in the prophets, Behold I myself-am-dispatching my messenger before your person, who will-construct your way in-front-of-you.
- 3 Voice of-one-shouting in the wilderness, YOU-prepare the way of-Jehovah, YOU-be-making direct his paths.
- 4 John came-to-be baptizing in the wilderness, and preaching baptism of-repentance with-reference-to forgiveness of-sins.
- 5 And all the Judean country was-proceeding-out to him, and the Jerusalemites, and all were-being-baptized in the Jordan river by him, acknowledging their sins. *
- 6 But John was having-been-and-still-clothed-in hairs of-a-camel, and leather belt around his loin, and eating locusts and wild honey.
- 7 And he-was-preaching, saying, The *one* stronger *than*-me is-coming behind me, of-whom I-am not adequate, having-stooped, to-loose the thong of-his shoes.
- 8 On-the-one-hand I myself-baptized YOU in water, on-the-other-hand he himself-will-baptize YOU in the Holy Spirit.
- 9 And it-came-to-pass in those days Jesus came from Nazareth of-the Galilee, and he-was-baptized by John into the Jordan.
- 10 And immediately ascending from the water, he-saw the heavens being-split, and the Spirit as-if a dove descending on him;

Read right to left.

ISAIAH 40:3 HEBREW INTERLINEAR

קול קורא במדבר פת נדב יהוה
 Jehovah the Pre- the in him The
 of way pare wilderness crying of voice

ישרו בערבה מסלה לארדנו
 our for a the in make
 God highway desert straight

All 4 gospels give John the Baptist as fulfilling this prophecy of Isaiah. Refer to page 6, verse 76. Zacharias, by the power of the Holy Spirit names his son John as the one to go before the "person of Jehovah". All these Scriptures very simply prove that Jesus is Jehovah. (You may prefer to use a different spelling.) To substitute "Lord" is to "blaspheme his name": Rev.13:6. See my Teaching Dictionary, p.307.

God did not make this name known to Abraham, Isaac, or to Jacob; but to Moses. IF-sheet 63-64. Jehovah is his special name to Israel. When Israel calls on God's name Jehovah; God will answer. I do not believe that God will respond to a substitute name which Israel uses to replace JEHOVAH.

LUKE 3 CT

- 1 But in the fifteenth year of-the government of-Tiberius Caesar, as Pontius Pilate was governing of-the Judea, and as Herod was being-tetrarch of-the Galilee, but as Philip his brother was being-tetrarch of-the Ituraea and of-the-country of-Trachonitis, and as Lysanias was being-tetrarch of-the Abilene,
- 2 Upon the chief-priests of-Annas and of Caiaphas, a saying of-God came-to-pass upon John the son of-the Zacharias in-the wilderness.
- 3 And he-went into all the country-around of-the Jordan, preaching a baptism of-repentance with-reference-to forgiveness of-sins;
- 4 As it-has-been-and-is-still-written in the book of-words of Esaias the prophet, saying, A voice of-one-shouting in the wilderness, YOU-prepare the way of-Jehovah; YOU-be-making his paths direct.
- 5 Every ravine will-be-filled, and every mountain and hill will-be-humbled; and the crooked-things will-be with-reference to direct, and the rugged-ones with-reference-to smooth ways;
- 6 And all flesh will-see the salvation of-the God.
- 7 Therefore he-is-saying to-the crowds proceeding-out to-be-baptized by him, Products of-vipers, who indicated to-YOU to-flee from the future wrath? *
- 8 Therefore YOU-make fruits worthy of-the repentance; and might-YOU not begin to-be-saying within yourselves, We-are-having a father, the Abraham, for I-am-saying to-YOU, that the God is-being-able to-raise children to-the Abraham out-of these stones.
- 9 But already also the axe is-lying toward the root of-the trees: therefore every tree not making fine fruit is-being-chopped-away and is-being-cast into fire. *
- 10 And the crowds were-questioning him, saying, What therefore shall-we-do?
- 11 But having-answered he-is-saying to-them, The-one having two tunics let-him-impart to-the one not having; and the-one having foods let-him-be-doing likewise.
- 12 But tax-collectors also came to-be-baptized, and they-said to him, Teacher, what shall-we-do?
- 13 But the-one said to-them, YOU-be-practicing not one-thing much-more beside the-thing having-been-and-still-ordered for-YOU.
- 14 But ones-serving-in-the-army were also questioning him, saying, And what shall-we ourselves do? And he-said to-them, Might-YOU-intimidate no-one neither might-YOU-calumniate; and YOU-be-being-sufficed with YOUR wages.
- 15 But as the people were anticipating, and as all were deliberating in their hearts concerning the John, lest-at-anytime he himself may-be the Messiah,
- 16 The John answered to-quite-all, saying, On-the-one-hand I myself-am-baptizing YOU in-water, on-the-other-hand the one is-coming stronger *than* me, of-whom I-am not adequate to-lose the thong of his shoes; he himself will-baptize YOU in the Holy Spirit and fire;
- 17 Of-whom the winnowing-shovel is in his hand, and he-will-thoroughly-clean his threshing-floor, and he-will-gather-together the wheat into his granary, but the chaff he-will-burn-up with unquenchable fire. *
- 18 On-the-one-hand therefore entreating many-things and different-things he-was-himself-bringing-good-news-to the people.
- 19 On-the-other-hand the Herod, *namely*-the tetrarch, being-reproved by him concerning Herodias the wife of-Philip his brother, and concerning all evil-things which the Herod did,

REMARKS LIKE; "WILL THE REAL JESUS PLEASE STAND UP" AND "WHAT DID JESUS REALLY SAY?" LEAD PEOPLE TO DOUBT BIBLE TRUTH. IF ANY TRANSLATOR WOULD TRANSLATE THE WORDS IN THE 4 GOSPELS CONCERNING JOHN THE BAPTIST HONESTLY THEY WOULD KNOW, WITHOUT ANY DOUBT WHATSOEVER THAT JESUS IS "THE WORD", HAVING COME INTO THE WORLD IN A FLESH BODY. JESUS IS JEHOVAH, THE SON OF GOD, ONE OF THE THREE PERSONALITIES OF THE TRINITY.

JOHN 1 CT

18 And-not-one has-seen-and-still-sees God at-any-time; the only-begotten son, the *one* being with-reference-to the bosom-of-the Father, that *one* explicated *him*.
 19 And this is the witness-of the John, when the Jews dispatched priests and Levites out-of Jerusalem, in-order-that they-might-interrogate him, who are-you yourself?
 20 And he-confessed and denied not, and he-confessed, that I myself-am not the Messiah.
 21 And they-interrogated him, What then? Are-you yourself Elias? And he-is-saying, I-am not. Are-you yourself the prophet? And he-answered, No.
 22 They-said therefore to-him, Who are-you? In-order-that we-might-give reply to-the *ones* having-sent us: What are-you-saying concerning yourself?
 23 He-was-stating, I am a voice-of-shouting in the wilderness. YOU-make-direct the way-of-Jehovah, according-as said Isaiah the prophet.
 24 And the *ones* having-been-and-still-dispatched were out-of the Pharisees.
 25 And they interrogated him and said, Why therefore are-you-baptizing if you yourself-are not the Messiah, neither Elias, nor the prophet?
 26 The John answered to-them saying, I myself-am-baptizing in water; but midst of-YOU he-has-stood-and-is-standing whom YOU yourselves-are not knowing-absolutely;
 27 It-is he, the *one* coming behind me, who has-come-to-be-and-still-is in-front of-me, of-whom I myself-am not worthy in-order-that I-might-loose of-him the thong-of-the shoe.
 28 These-things came-to-pass in Bethabara across the Jordan, where-in-which John was baptizing.
 29 On-the next-day the John is-looking-at the Jesus coming toward him, and he-is-saying, Note the lamb-sacrifice of-the God, the *one* removing the sin-of-the world.
 30 This *one* is concerning whom I myself-said, Behind me is-coming a man, who has-come-to-be-and-still-is in-front of-me, because he-was first of-me.
 31 And-I myself-had not been-knowing him absolutely; BUT in-order-that he-might-be-manifested to-the Israeli, because-of this I myself-came baptizing in the water.
 32 And John bore-witness saying that I-have-beheld the Spirit descending as-if a dove out-of heaven, and it-remained upon him.
 33 And-I myself-had not been-knowing him absolutely; BUT the *one* having-sent me to-be-baptizing in water, that *one* said to-me, Upon whom you-might-see the Spirit descending and remaining upon him, this *one* is the *one* baptizing in the Holy Spirit.
 34 And-I myself-have-seen-and-still-see, and I-have-borne-witness-and-still-bear-witness that this *one* is the son-of-the God..

MATTHEW 1 CT

23 Behold, the virgin will-have in womb, and she-will-bring-forth a son, and they-will-call his name Emmanuel, which is being-translated-with, the God with us.

If you are not antiSemitic and you are willing to admit that the only truth we have is the Bible, you can see that the witnesses as to who Jesus is, abound on every side. Jesus, the name given at his circumcision is the one you probably know. He is "THE WORD". He is "Jehovah", and "Emmanuel", The God with us.

JOHN 1 CT

35 On-the next-day again the John had-been-standing and two of-his disciples.
 36 And having-looked-upon the Jesus walking-around, he-is-saying, Note the lamb-sacrifice of-the God.
 37 And the two disciples heard as he was speaking, and they-followed the Jesus.
 38 But the Jesus having-been-turned, and having-beheld them following, he-is-saying to-them, What are-YOU-seeking? But the *ones* said to-him, Rabbi, which is-being-said being-translated, Teacher, where are-you-remaining?
 39 He-is-saying to-them, YOU-be-coming and YOU-see. They-went and they-saw where he-is-remaining; and they-remained beside him that day. But it-was approximately the tenth hour.
 40 Andrew the brother-of-Simon Peter was one out-of the two, *namely*-the *ones* having-heard from John, and having-followed him.
 41 This *one* is first finding *his*-own brother Simon, and he-is-saying to-him, We-have-found-and-still-have the *מָשִׁיחַ*, which is being-translated-with Messiah.
 42 And he-led him to the Jesus. But having-looked-upon him the Jesus said, You yourself-are Simon the son of Jonas; you yourself-will-be-called Cephas, which is-being-translated Peter.
 43 On-the next-day the Jesus willed to-go-out into the Galilee, and he-is-finding Philip and he-is-saying to-him, You-be-following me.
 44 But Philip was from Bethsaida, out-of the city-of-Andrew and Peter.
 45 Philip is-finding the Nathanael and he-is-saying to-him, We-have-found-and-still-have whom Moses in the law and the prophets wrote, Jesus the son-of-the Joseph, *namely*-the *one* from Nazareth.
 46 And Nathanael said to-him, Is something good able to-be-being out-of Nazareth? Philip is-saying to-him, You-be-coming and note.
 47 The Jesus saw the Nathanael coming toward him, and he-is-saying concerning him, Note truly *an* Israelite, in whom is not guile.
 48 Nathanael is-saying to-him, From-whence are-you-coming-to-know me? The Jesus answered and said to-him, Before Philip to-holler-for you, being under the fig-tree, I-saw you.
 49 Nathanael answered and he-is-saying to-him, Rabbi, you yourself-are the son-of-the God, you yourself-are the king-of-the Israeli.
 50 Jesus answered and said to-him, Because I-said to-you, I-saw you underneath the fig-tree are-you-trusting? Greater-things of-these you-will-see.

ISAIAH 7 ASV

14 Therefore the Lord himself will give you a sign: behold, ⁶a virgin ³shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name ⁶"Immanuel".

⁶ That is, God is with us.

AS WE STUDY THE BIBLE OUR THOUGHTS ARE OFTEN TWISTED INCORRECTLY BY THE FACT THAT WE HAVE BEEN TAUGHT TO DIVIDE THE OLD TESTAMENT FROM WHAT WE HAVE BEEN TOLD IS THE NEW TESTAMENT. UNFORTUNATELY THIS IS A DISASTER. WHILE MATTHEW, MARK, LUKE AND JOHN WROTE THEIR BOOKS, WHICH WE KNOW BY THEIR NAMES, AFTER JESUS WAS CRUCIFIED, NEARLY ALL OF THE EVENTS OF WHICH THEY WROTE OCCURRED WHILE ISRAEL WAS STILL UNDER LAW, OR IF YOU PREFER, "THE OLD TESTAMENT." I WILL ABBREVIATE THE NEW AND OLD TESTAMENTS BY NT AND OT. THE NAME MOSES OCCURS 80 TIMES IN THE NT. HERE ARE SOME.

While Jesus was circumcised according to the law; circumcision later became a matter of contention, especially so later when Gentiles were added.

LUKE 2 CT

21 And when eight days were-fully-filled-to-circumcise the pre-teen-child, his name also was-called Jesus, the-one he-was-called by the angel before he was to-be-taken-together in the belly.

★ 22 And when the days were-fully-filled-of-their-cleansing according-to the law of-Moses, they-led him up into Jerusalem to-stand-alongside to-the Lord,

ACTS 15 CT

★ 1 And some have-come-down from the Judea were-teaching the brothers that unless YOU-were-circumcised to-the custom of-the Moses, YOU-are not being-able to-be-saved.

2 But after not a little-bit of-strife and of-debate having-come-to-pass by-the Paul and by-the Barnabas with them, they-assigned Paul and Barnabas to-be-ascending and some others out-of them to the apostles and elders into Jerusalem concerning this controversy.

★ Thus are the names "Moses" indicated. These are not in any particular order but in this group you will find Jesus explaining some scripture.

JOHN 6 CT

31 Our Fathers ate the manna in the wilderness, according-as-it-is having-been and-is-still-written, He-gave to them bread out-of the heaven to-eat.

★ 32 The Jesus said therefore to-them, Amen, amen, I-am-saying to-YOU, Moses has not given-and-still-is-giving to-YOU the bread out-of the heaven; BUT my Father is-giving to-YOU the bread out-of the heaven namely-the authentic bread.

33 For the bread of-the God is the one descending out-of the heaven, and giving life to-the world.

LUKE 24 CT

26 Was-it NOT essential the Messiah to-suffer these-things and to-go-in into his glory?

★ 27 And having-begun from Moses and from all the prophets he-was-interpreting to them in all the scriptures the-things concerning himself.

44 But he-said to-them: These are the words which I-spoke to YOU still being together-with YOU, that it-is-essential to-be-fulfilled all the-things having-been-written-and-still-written in the law of-Moses and prophets and psalms concerning me.

★ 45 Then he-opened-thoroughly their mind to-be-perceiving the scriptures,

46 And he-said to-them, that thus it-has-been-and-is-still-written, and thus it-was-essential the Messiah to-suffer and to-stand-again out-of dead ones on-the third day,

47 And on his name repentance and forgiveness of-sins to-be-preached with-reference to-all the Gentiles, having-begun from Jerusalem.

JOHN 7 CT, JESUS SPEAKING

19 Has not Moses given-and-is-still-giving to-YOU the law, and not one out-of YOU is-doing the law? Why are-YOU-seeking-to-kill me? ★

20 The crowd answered and said, You-are-having a little-demon, who is-seeking to-kill you?

21 The Jesus answered and said to-them, I-did one work and YOU-are all marvelling.

★ 22 Moses because-of this has-given-and-is-still-giving to-YOU the circumcision, not because it-is out-of the Moses, BUT out-of the fathers, and in a Sabbath YOU-are-circumcising a MAN. ★

23 If a MAN is-taking circumcision in a Sabbath in-order-that the law of-Moses might not be-broken, are-YOU-being-melancholy-mad with-me because I-made a total MAN healthy in a Sabbath? ★

24 YOU-be not judging according-to countenance, BUT YOU-judge the just judgement.

JOHN 5 CT

45 YOU-be not thinking that I myself-shall-accuse of-YOU to the Father: there-is the one accusing of-YOU, Moses, with-reference-to whom YOU yourselves-have-hoped-and-are-still-hoping. ★

46 For if YOU-were-trusting Moses, YOU-were-likely trusting in-me, for that one wrote concerning me. ★

47 But if YOU-are not trusting to-the letters of-that one, how will-YOU-trust to-my sayings? ★

JOHN 3 CT

12 If I-said the earthly-things to-YOU, and YOU-are not trusting, how if I-might-say to-YOU the-things in-the-heavenlies will-YOU-trust?

13 And not-one has-ascended-and-is-still-ascended into the heaven unless the one having-descended out-of the heaven, the son-of-the MAN the one being in the heaven.

14 And according-as Moses raised-to-a-height the serpent in the wilderness, thus it-is-essential the son-of-the MAN to-be-raised-to-a-height, ★

15 In-order-that every-one the one trusting with-reference-to him might not perish, BUT he-might-be-having life eternal.

MATTHEW 19 CT

7 They-are-saying to-him, Why therefore commanded Moses to-give a little-book of-a-bill-of-divorce, and to-release her? ★

8 He-is-saying to-them, that Moses toward the hardness-of YOUR heart permitted to-YOU to-release YOUR wives; but from beginning it-has not come-to-be-nor-is thus. ★

All but Luke 24 on this page are OT. The suffering and death of the Messiah, as well as his standing again on the 3rd day were all prophesied by Moses and prophets and the Psalms. Moses was the first to write Scripture.

HERE ARE OLD TESTAMENT PASSAGES THAT ARE MENTIONED ON IF-77,78. HERE WE HAVE BIBLE PROOF THAT MOSES HAD BEEN RAISED FROM THE DEAD BEFORE JESUS HAD BEEN CRUCIFIED. IN THE KING JAMES, AND MOST OTHER TRANSLATIONS THAT TRANSLATE THE GREEK WORD (METAMORPHOŌ) AT ALL USE THE ENGLISH WORD "TO-TRANSFIGURE" INCORRECTLY.

Consider two very important words that are quite similar but very different: ➔ (METAMORPHOŌ)-"to-transform" and (METASCHĒMATIZŌ)-"to-transfigure". See p.246 in SYNONYMS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, Trench.

"If I were to change a Dutch garden into an Italian, this would be (to-transfigure) METASCHĒMATIZŌ; but if I were to transform a garden into something wholly different, as into a city, this would be METAMORPHOŌ. It is possible for Satan to transfigure (METASCHĒMATIZŌ) himself into an angel of light."

MATTHEW 17 CT

1 And after six days the Jesus is-taking-along-with-himself the Peter and James and John his brother, and he-is-bringing them up into a high mountain privately.

2 And he-was-transformed in-front of-them, and his face shown as the sun, but his garments became white as the light;

★ 3 And behold, Moses and Elijah were-seen by-them speaking-together with him.

4 But the Peter having-answered said to-the Jesus, Lord, it-is fine for us to-be here. If you-are-willing let-us-make here three booths; one for-you, and one for-Moses, and one for-Elijah. ★

LUKE 9 CT

29 And with him to-be-praying the shape of-his face was different, and his vesture white flashing-out.

30 And behold, two men were-speaking-together with-him, ones-who were Moses and Elias, ★

31 Who having-been-seen in glory were-saying of-his exodus which he-was-being-about to-be-fulfilling in Jerusalem.

32 But the Peter and the-ones together-with him were having-been-and-still-weighted with-slumber. But having-watched-thoroughly they-saw his glory, and the two men, namely-the-ones having-stood-and-still-standing-together-with-him.

33 And it-came-to-pass with them to-be-separating-completely from him, the Peter said to the Jesus, Master, it-is-fine for us to-be here; and let-us-make three booths, ★ one for-you, one for-Moses, and one for-Elias, not absolutely-knowing what he-is-saying.

34 But as he was saying these-things, a cloud came-to-be and it-overshadowed them but they-feared with those to-go-in into the cloud:

35 And a voice came-to-pass out-of the cloud, saying, This-one is my son namely-the cherished; YOU-be-hearing from-him.

JOHN 1 CT

17 Because the law was-given through Moses: the favor and the truth came-to-be through Jesus Messiah. ★

35 On-the next-day again the John had-been-standing and two of-his disciples.

36 And having-looked-upon the Jesus walking-around, he-is-saying, Note the lamb-sacrifice of-the God. ➔

45 Philip is-finding the Nathanael and he-is-saying to-him, We-have-found-and-still-have whom Moses in the law and the prophets wrote, Jesus the son of-the Joseph, namely-the one from Nazareth. ★

MARK 9 CT

2 And after six days the Jesus is-taking-along-with-him the Peter and the James and the John, and he-is-bringing them up into a high mountain privately alone. And he-was-transformed in-front of-them;

3 And his garments became glistening, very white as snow, such-as a fuller on the earth is not being-able to-whiten.

4 And Elias together-with Moses was-seen by-them, and they-were speaking-together with-the Jesus. ★

5 And the Peter having-answered is-saying to-the Jesus, Rabbi, it-is fine for us to-be here, and let-us make three booths, one for-you, and one for-Moses, and one for-Elias. ★

➔
"EXODUS" NOT AS
IN KJ DECEASE.

EXODUS 12 ASV

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male a year old; ye shall take it from the sheep, or from the goats: 6 and ye shall keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it at even.

SEE PAGE 25



JOHN 1 CT

28 These-things came-to-pass in Bethabara across the Jordan, where-in-which John was baptizing.

29 On-the next-day the John is-looking-at the Jesus coming toward him, and he-is-saying, Note the lamb-sacrifice of-the God, the one removing the sin-of the world. ➔

LUKE 16 CT

29 Abraham is-saying to-him. They-are-having Moses and the prophets, let-them-be-hearing of-them. ★

30 But he-said, NO, father Abraham, BUT if some-one might-proceed from dead-ones to them they-will-repent.

31 But he-said to-him, If they-are not hearing of-Moses and of-the prophets, neither will-they-be-persuaded if some-one might-stand-again out-of dead-ones. ★

JOHN 8 CT

4 They-are-saying to-him, Teacher, this woman was-apprehended in-the-act, herself-committing-adultery.

5 But Moses in the law commanded to-us to-be-casting-stones-at the ones such-as-these: What therefore are you yourself saying? ★

All of the passages on this page are strictly Old Testament. In Luke 9:30 Moses and Elijah were present and speaking about Jesus' exodus from this world. See IF-63,64 in regard to Jesus' coming into this world. He was not conceived in Mary's womb; but entered the body in her belly just moments before delivery.

IT IS VERY IMPORTANT THAT YOU REMEMBER THAT WHEN JESUS CAME INTO THE WORLD IS THE OLD TESTAMENT PERIOD. JESUS ALWAYS RECOGNIZED THE LAWS OF MOSES. FOR EXAMPLE: WHEN JESUS HEALED A LEPER HE SENT THE LEPER TO THE PRIEST FOR CONFIRMATION. I AM LIMITED AS FAR AS SPACE IS CONCERNED; IF YOU WANT A LITTLE MORE INFORMATION FIND THE PASSAGE IN THE CONSISTENT NEW TESTAMENT AND READ FURTHER.

MATTHEW 8 CT

2 And behold, a leper having-come was worshipping to him, saying, Lord, if you-might-be-willing, you-are-being-able to-cleanse me.

3 And having-stretched-out the hand the Jesus handled of-him, saying, I-am-willing, you-be-cleansed. And immediately his leprosy was-cleansed.

4 And the Jesus is-saying to-him, You-be-seeing you-might-say to-no-one; BUT you-be-withdrawing, you-point-out yourself to-the priest, and you-offer the gift which Moses prescribed with-reference-to a witness to-them.

MATTHEW 23 CT

1 Then the Jesus spoke to-the crowds and to his disciples, 2 Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees seated upon the seat of-Moses.

3 Therefore all-things as-many-as they-might-say to-YOU to-be-keeping, YOU-be-keeping and YOU-be-doing. But according-to their works YOU-be-doing not; for they-are-saying and they-are not doing.

MARK 1 CT

40 And a leper is-coming to him, entreating him and falling-on-the-knees-to him, and saying to-him, that If you-might-be-willing you-are-being-able to-cleanse me.

41 But the Jesus having-been-moved-with-compassion having-stretched-out the hand he-handled him, and he-is-saying to-him, I-am-willing, you-be-cleansed.

42 And as he was having-said, immediately the leprosy went-away from him, and he-was-cleansed.

43 And having-been-perturbed-for-himself by-him, immediately he-cast him out,

44 And he-is-saying to-him, You-be-seeing you-might-say not-one-thing to-no-one, BUT you-be-withdrawing, you-point-out yourself to-the priest, and you-offer concerning your cleansing what-things Moses prescribed, with-reference-to a testimony to-them.

MARK 7 CT

9 And he-was-saying to-them, Rightly YOU-are-disregarding the commandment of-the God, in-order that YOU-might-keep YOUR tradition.

10 For Moses said, You-be-honoring your father and your mother; and the one speaking ill-of father or mother let-him-be-coming-to-an-end by-death.

LUKE 5 CT

12 And as he was in one of-the cities, also behold, a man full of-leprosy, and having-seen the Jesus, having-fallen upon his face he-petitioned of-him, saying, Lord if you-might-be-willing you-are-being-able to-cleanse me.

13 And having-stretched-out the hand he-handled of-him, having-said, I-am-willing you-be-cleansed. And immediately the leprosy went-away from him.

14 And he himself-delivered-a-message to-him to-say to-no-one; BUT having-gone-away you-point yourself to-the priest, and you-offer concerning your cleansing according-as Moses prescribed, with-reference-to a testimony to-them.

MATTHEW 22 CT

23 In that day Sadducees came-near to-him, the-ones saying not to-be a standing-again, and they-questioned him,

24 Saying, Teacher, Moses said, If someone might-die-off not having children, his brother will-marry-after his wife, and he-will-stand-up seed to his brother.

MARK 10 CT

2 And the Pharisees having-come-near, they-questioned him if it-is-legitimate for-a-husband to-release a wife, trying him.

3 But the one having-answered said to-them, What commanded Moses to-YOU?

4 But the ones said, Moses permitted to-write a little-book of-a-bill-of-divorce, and to-release.

5 And the Jesus having-answered said to-them, Toward YOUR hardness-of-heart he-wrote this commandment for-YOU;

6 But from beginning of-creation the God made them male and female.



MARK 12 CT

19 Teacher, Moses wrote for-us, that if a brother of-any-one might-die-off and he-might-leave-behind a wife and he-might not let-be children, in-order-that his brother might-take his wife and he-might-stand-forth seed to his brother.

20 They-were seven brothers; and the first took a wife, and dying-off he-let not be seed;

21 And the second took her, and he-died-off, and neither he himself-let-be seed; and the third in-the-same-way.

22 And the seven took her, and they-let not be seed. Last of-all the woman also died-off.

23 Therefore in the standing-again, at-the-time-that they-might-stand-again, of-someone-of-them will-she-be wife? For the seven had her as wife.

24 And having-answered the Jesus said to-them, Are-YOU not leading-yourselves-astray because-of this, not knowing-absolutely the scriptures neither the power of-the God?

25 For at-the-time-that they-might-stand-again out-of dead ones, they-are neither marrying nor are-they-giving-in-marriage, BUT they-are as angels the-ones in the heavens.

26 But concerning the ones dead, that they-are-being-raised, have YOU not read in the book of Moses, on the bramble-bush, as the God said to-him, saying, I am the God of-Abraham and the God of-Isaac and the God of-Jacob?

27 He-is not the God of-dead-ones, BUT God of-living-ones. YOU therefore yourselves-are-leading-yourselves much astray.

LUKE 20 CT

37 But that the-dead-ones are-being-raised, Moses also disclosed over the bramble-bush, as he-is-saying Jehovah the God of-Abraham and the God of-Isaac and the God of-Jacob;

The passages above are all Old Testament naming Moses. I think that John the Baptist and Moses are the two most important figures in proclaiming to the world who Jesus actually was when he came in his flesh. John the Baptist proceeded before the person of Jehovah to prepare his ways. (Luke 1:76, page 6) Continue with Moses.

THE NEW TESTAMENT ACTUALLY BEGINS AFTER JESUS HAD RISEN FROM THE TOMB. HOWEVER: EVEN THOUGH THIS INCLUDES ACTS THROUGH REVELATION, THERE FOLLOWS A GREAT DEAL CONCERNING THE HISTORY OF MOSES. THE HISTORY OF MOSES IS ABOUT 1500 YEARS BEFORE A NEW TESTAMENT. MANY VERSES OF THE NEW TESTAMENT ALSO REFER TO MOSES.

LUKE 20 CT (OT)

27 But having-come-near, some of-the Sadducees, the-ones contradicting, saying not to-be-a standing-again, they-questioned him.

28 Saying, Teacher, Moses wrote to-us, If a brother of-someone might-die-off childless, his brother might-take the wife in-order-that he-might even stand-forth seed to his brother.

29 There-were therefore seven brothers; and the first having-taken a wife he-died-off childless;

ACTS 7 CT (HIST.)

18 Until of-which a different king over Egypt stood-up, who had not known-absolutely the Joseph.

19 This one having-outwitted our kindred he-maltreated the fathers to-be-making their babies exposed with-reference-to not to-be-being-preserved-alive.

20 In which season Moses was-begotten, and he-was proper to-the God; who was-reared three months in the household of-the father;

22 And Moses was-disciplined in-all wisdom of-Egyptians, but he-was powerful in his words and works.

23 But as a time of-forty-years was-being-fulfilled by-him, it-ascended upon his heart to-visit his brothers namely-the sons of-Israel.

28 Are you yourself not willing to-carry me off in which manner you-carried-off the Egyptian yesterday?

29 But Moses fled with this word, and he-became a dweller-abroad in the land of-Midian, the-place-where he-begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were having-been-fulfilled an angel was-seen by-him in the wilderness of-the mountain Sinai in-a-flame-of-fire of-a-bramble-bush.

31 But the Moses having-seen was-marvelling-at the vision; but as he was going-near to-take-note there-came-to-pass a voice of-Jehovah:

32 I am the God of your fathers, the God of-Abraham and of-Isaac and of-Jacob. But having-become trembling-within Moses was not daring-to-take-note.

33 But the Lord said to-him: You-loose the shoe of-your feet; for the place on which you-have-stood-and-are-still-standing is holy land.

34 Having-seen I-saw the maltreatment of-my people namely-the one in Egypt, and I-heard of-the groan of-it, and I-descended to-lift them up-out; and now come-hither that I-might-dispatch you into Egypt,

35 This the Moses, whom they-denied having-said: Who established you ruler and magistrate? The God has-dispatched-and-still-dispatches this one even ruler and redeemer together-with the hand of-the-angel namely-the one having-been-seen by-him in the bramble-bush.

36 This one led them out having-done wonders and signs in the land Egypt and in the Red Sea and in the wilderness forty years.

37 The Moses is this one, the one having-said to-the sons of-Israel: The God will-stand-up a prophet to-YOU out-of YOUR brothers as me.

39 To-whom our fathers willed not to-become obedient ones, BUT they-pushed him away and they-were-turned in their hearts with-reference-to Egypt,

40 Having-said to-the Aaron: You-make gods for-us who will-proceed-before us; for this Moses, who led us out, out-of the land of-Egypt, we-are not knowing-absolutely what became with-him.

JOHN 9 CT (OT)

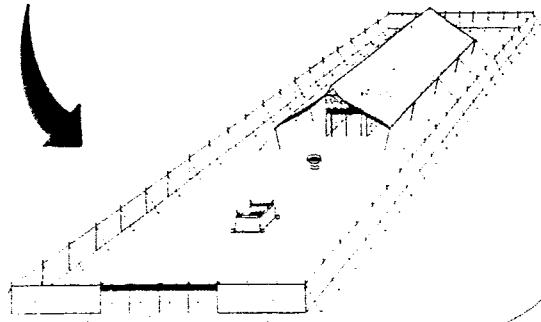
28 Therefore they-reviled him, and said, You yourself-are a disciple of-that one, but we ourselves-are disciples of-the Moses.

29 We ourselves-are-knowing-absolutely that the God has-spoken-and-still-speaks to-Moses; but we-are not knowing-absolutely this one, from-whence-he-is.

30 The MAN answered and said to-them, For in this is a marvellous-thing, that YOU yourselves-are not knowing-absolutely from-whence he-is, and he-opened my eyes.

ACTS 7 CT (HIST.)

44 The tabernacle of-the testimony was with-our fathers in the wilderness, according-as the one speaking to-the Moses ordered-for-himself, to-make it according-to the pattern which he-had-seen-and-still-sees;

FALSE ACCUSATION AGAINST STEPHEN.
ACTS 6 CT (NT)

11 Then they-instigated men saying that we-have-heard-and-still-hear of-him speaking blasphemous sayings with-reference-to Moses and the God;

14 For we-have-heard-and-still-hear of-him saying that this Jesus the Nazarene will-overthrow this place and he-will-change the customs which Moses gave-over to-us.
15 And having-stared with-reference-to him all the ones sitting-down in the council saw his face as-if a face of-an-angel.

1 CORINTHIANS 10 CT (HIST.)

1 For I-am not being-willing for YOU to-be-being ignorant, brothers, that our fathers were all under the cloud and all went-through the sea,

2 And they all baptized-themselves with-reference-to the Moses in the cloud and in the sea,

HEBREWS 10 CT (HIST.)

28 Some-one having-disregarded a law of-Moses, upon two or three witnesses is-dying-off separate-from-pities;

HEBREWS 11 CT (HIST.)

23 By-trust Moses, having-been-begotten, was-hidden three-months by his fathers, for-the-reason-that-they-saw the pre-teen-child was proper, and they-feared not the edict of-the king.

24 By-trust Moses having-become great denied its being-said he-was-a son of a daughter of-Pharaoh,
25 Rather selecting-for-himself to-be-being-afflicted-with the people of-the God than to-be-having enjoyment of-sin for-a-season,

WHILE ALL OF THE FOLLOWING PASSAGES ARE CONTAINED IN BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT; THE PASSAGES CONCERNING MOSES ARE HISTORICAL AS FAR AS MOSES HIMSELF IS CONCERNED, BUT SOMETIMES PROPHETICAL, SOMETIMES CURRENT EVEN TODAY WHEN REFERRING TO ISRAEL OR THEIR CURRENT AUTHORITY EVEN TO GENTILES ETC.

ACTS 3 CT (PETER SPEAKING) PENTECOST

18 But the God which-things he-proclaimed-before through *the* mouth of-all of-the prophets, his Messiah to-suffer, thus he-fulfilled.

19 YOU-repent therefore and YOU-turn-around with-reference-to YOUR sins to-be-obiterated, in-which-case seasons-of-relief might-come from *the* person of-the Lord, 20 And he-might-dispatch the one having-been-and-still-not-into-your-hand-before-for-YOU, Messiah Jesus,

21 Whom on-the-one-hand it-is-essential heaven to-receive until times of-restitution of-all-things of-which the God spoke through *the* mouth of-the holy *ones* from his age-of-prophets.

★ 22 Moses on-the-one-hand said that the God Jehovah will-stand-up a prophet for-YOU out-of YOUR brothers as me; of-him YOU-will-hear according-to all-things as-many-as he-might-speak to YOU.

23 On-the-other-hand it-will-be every soul who-ever might not hear-of-that prophet will-be-extirpated out-of the people.

ACTS 13 CT (PAUL SPEAKING)

36 For on-the-one-hand David having-served-subordinate to-*his*-own generation for-the purpose-of-the God he-fell-asleep and he-was-added to his fathers and he-saw decomposition;

37 But whom the God raised he-saw not decomposition. 38 Therefore let-it-be known to-YOU, men brothers, that through this *one* is-being-proclaimed to-YOU forgiveness of-sins,

★ 39 And from all-things for-which YOU-were not able to-be-justified in the law of-Moses, in-this one every one the one trusting is-being-justified.

40 YOU-be-looking therefore the *thing* might not come-upon YOU having-been-and-still-being-said in the prophets:

ACTS 15 CT

5 But some of-the *ones* having-trusted-and-still-trusting, from the sect of-the Pharisees stood-forth, saying that it-is-essential to-be-circumcising them and-additionally to-be-delivering-a-message to-be-keeping the law of-

★ Moses

★ 21 For Moses out-of ancient generations is-having according-to a city the ones preaching him, being-read in the synagogues according-to every Sabbath.

ACTS 21 CT (MYRIAD=10,000) OF THOUSANDS

20 But the *ones* having-heard were-glorifying the God, and-additionally they-said to-him; You-are-observing, brother, how many (myriads) there-are among the Jews of-the ones having-trusted-and-still-trusting, and they-are all existing zealots of-the law;

21 But they-were-instructed concerning you that you-are-teaching all the Jews apostasy from Moses according-to ★ the Gentiles saying they *are* not to-be-circumcising the children nor to-be-walking-around in-the customs.

ACTS 28 CT

23 On-the-other-hand having-assigned-for-themselves a day with-him, many-more-were-present with him with-reference-to the (entertainment) to-whom he-was-placing-out-for-himself emphatically-testifying the kingdom of-the God, and-additionally persuading them concerning the Jesus from both the law of-Moses and the prophets, ★ in-the-morning till eventide.

(HOSPITALITY)

ACTS 26 CT

22 Therefore having-reached-of-reinforcement, the *one* from the God, until this day I-have-stood-and-still-stand testifying both to-little and-to-great, saying not-one-thing outside-of-which-things both the prophets and Moses spoke-of-future-things-to-be-coming-to-pass. ★

ROMANS 5 CT

12 Because of this as-altogether through one MAN the sin came-in into the world, and through the sin the death, and thus the death went-through into all MEN, upon which they all sinned;

13 For until law sin was in a world, but sin is not being-reckoned not being law;

14 BUT the death was-king from Adam as-far-as Moses, ★ even upon the *ones* not having-sinned upon the similitude of-the transgression of Adam, who is a pattern of-the future *one*.

ROMANS 9 CT

14 What therefore shall-we-say? Unrighteousness beside the God? May-it not come-to-pass.

★ 15 For to-the Moses he-is saying: I-shall-have-mercy-on whomever I-might-be-giving-mercy, and I-shall-pity whomever I-might-be-pitying.

16 So therefore *it-is* not of-the *one* willing nor of-the *one* running, BUT of-the God having-mercy.

ROMANS 10 CT

4 For Messiah *is* finish of-law with-reference-to justice to-every *one* trusting.

★ 5 For Moses is-writing the righteousness the one out-of the law, that the MAN having-done them will-himself-live in them.

6 But the righteousness out-of trust is-saying thus: Might-you not say in your heart: Who will-ascend into the heaven? This is to-lead-down Messiah;

7 Or: Who will-descend into the abyss? This is to-lead-up Messiah out-of dead *ones*.

8 BUT what is-it-saying? The saying is near you, in your mouth and in your heart; the saying of-the trust which we-are-preaching is this;

9 That if you-might-confess with your mouth Jehovah Jesus, and you-might-trust in your heart that the God raised him out-of dead ones, you-will-be-saved;

10 For with-heart he-is-being-trusted with-reference-to justice, but with-mouth he-is-being-confessed with-reference-to salvation,

★ 19 BUT I-am-saying, Came Israel not to-know? First Moses is-saying: I myself-will-provoke YOU to-jealousy over a not nation, over a nation without-understanding I-will-exasperate YOU.

20 But Isaiah is-assuming-boldness and he-is-saying: I-was-found by-the *ones* not seeking me, I-became revealed to-the *ones* not questioning me.

21 But to the Israeli he-is-saying: I-out-stretched my hands the total day to a people disobeying and contradicting.

1 CORINTHIANS 9 CT

8 Am I not speaking these-things according-to MAN, or also is the law not saying these-things?

★ 9 For in the law of-Moses it-has-been-and-is-still-written: You-shall not muzzle a threshing ox. Does-it-matter to-the God-of-the oxen? [No]

see p. 26

7 But if the ministry of-the death having-been-and-still-en-
graved in letters in stones came-to-pass with glory, so-that
the sons of-Israel were not to-be-being-able to-stare with-
★ reference-to the face of-Moses because-of the glory of-his
face, the glory being-rendered-inactive,
8 How will NOT rather the ministry of-the Spirit be with
glory?

12 Having therefore hope such-as-this we-are-using much
boldness-of-speech,

★ 13 And not even-as Moses was-putting a covering on his
face, toward the sons of Israel not to-stare with-reference-
to the finish of-the thing being-rendered-inactive.

14 BUT their thoughts were-petrified. For until the today
day the same covering is-remaining on the reading of-the
old covenant, it not being-discovered that in Messiah it-is-
being-rendered-inactive.

15 BUT till today at-which-time Moses is-being-read a ★
covering is-lying on their heart;

16 But at-which-time if it-might-turn-around to Jehovah
the covering is-being-lifted-from-around it.

2 TIMOTHY 3 CT

7 Always learning and never being-able to-come into a
thorough-knowledge of-truth.

★ 8 But which manner Jannes and Jambres withstood
Moses, thus also these themselves-are-withstanding the
truth, MEN having-been-and-still-corrupted-completely
in the mind, unapproved about the trust.

HEBREWS 3 CT

1 Whence, holy brothers, sharers of-an-in-heavenly call-
ing, YOU-take-note-of the apostle and chief-priest of-our
confession, Jesus,

★ 2 Being trustworthy to-the one having-made him, as also
Moses among his total household.

★ 3 For this one has-been-and-is-still-thought-worthy of-
★ much-more glory beside Moses according-to as-much-as
the one having-constructed it, is-having much-more honor
than the home.

4 For every home is-being-constructed by someone, but
the one having-constructed all things is God.

★ 5 And Moses on-the-one-hand, trustworthy among his
total household, as an attendant with-reference-to a wit-
ness of-the things to-be-spoken-in-the-future,

15 In the being-said: Today if of his voice YOU-might-
hear, YOU-harden not your hearts as in the provocation.

16 For some having-heard, they-provoked; BUT not all ★
the ones having-come out-of Egypt through Moses;

17 But with-whom was-he-disgusted forty years? Was it
NOT with-the ones having-sinned, of-whom the carcasses
fell in the wilderness?

HEBREWS 7 CT

14 For it-was evident-before that our Lord has-risen and
continues out-of Judah, and with-reference-to which tribe

★ Moses spoke not-one thing concerning priests.

HEBREWS 8 CT

5 They-who-are-serving a copy and a shadow of-the things
in-the-heavenlies, according-as Moses was-and-still-is- ★
divinely-informed of-future things to-be-accomplishing
the tabernacle; for, you-be-seeing, he-is-stating, you-will-
make all-things according-to the pattern namely-the one
having-been-pointed-to for-you in the mountain;

HEBREWS 9 CT

18 Whence neither has the first covenant been-and-still-is-
dedicated separate-from blood.

★ 19 For of-every commandment having-been-spoken ac-
cording-to the law by Moses to-all the people, having-
taken the blood of-the calves and of-the he-goats with
water and scarlet wool and hyssop, he-sprinkled both the
little-book itself and all the people,

20 Saying: This is the blood of-the covenant which the God
commanded to YOU.

21 He also sprinkled the tabernacle but even all the vessels
of-the public-ministry likewise with-the blood.

22 And according-to the law nearly all-things are being-
cleansed in blood, and separate-from shedding-of-blood
forgiveness is not coming-to-pass.

HEBREWS 12 CT

18 For YOU-have not come-to-and-are-still-near to-a-
mountain being-touched and having-been-and-still-
burned with-fire and to-dusk and to-gloom and to-a-whirl-
wind,

19 And to-sound of-a-trumpet and to-a-voice of-sayings,
of-which the ones having-heard refused saying not to-add
to-them a word.

20 For they-were not bringing the thing being-given-by-
strict-order. And-if a beast might-contact of-the moun-
tain, it-will-be-cast-stones-at;

★ 21 And, thus fearful was the thing being-caused-to-appear,
★ Moses said: I-am frightened and trembling-within;

22 BUT YOU-have-come-to-and-are-still-near to-
mount[ain] Zion and to-a-city of-the-living God, to-in-the-
heavenly Jerusalem,

JUDE CT

★ 9 But the Michael the archangel, when himself-discrimi-
nating with-the slanderer, he-was-discoursing concerning
the body of-Moses; he-dared not to-bring-on judgement
of-blasphemy, BUT he-said: May Jehovah rebuke to you.

REVELATION 15 CT

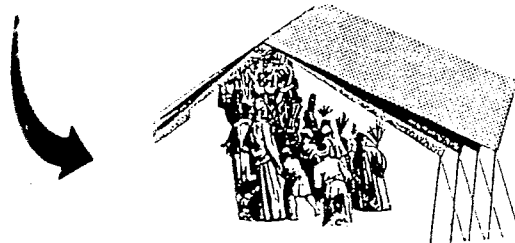
1 And I-saw another sign in the heaven great and marvel-
lous, seven angels having the last seven blows, because in
them the anger of-the God was-finished.

2 And I-saw as a sea of-glass having-been-and-still-mixed
with-fire, and the ones having-victory-over out-of the beast
and out-of its image and out-of the number of-its name
having-stood-and-still-standing on the sea namely-the one
of-glass, having kitharas of-the God.

3 And they-are-singing-an-ode the song of-Moses, the ★
slave of-the God and the song of-the Lamb, saying: Great
and marvellous your works, Lord the God the Almighty;
just and authentic your ways, the King of-the ages;

4 Who might by-no-means fear, Lord, and will-glorify your
name? because you only are hallowed, because all the
Gentiles will-be-present and they-will-worship in-sight of-
you, because your just-acts were-made-manifest.

5 And after these-things I-saw and the sanctuary of-the
tabernacle of-the testimony in the heaven was-opened,



Scripture states in Acts 7:23,30 (page 40) that Moses was 40 years old when he
began to serve Jehovah. Moses died at 120.(Deut.34:7) Moses served Jehovah 80
years, and his name occurs exactly 80X in the NT,accident? Exactly after the
80th time we read; "The sanctuary of the tabernacle in heaven was opened".

FOR FEAR
OF THE
TIME
LAND

80th
★ Appea-
ANCE
OF
MOSES
NAME
IN
M.Tel

EVEN THOUGH THERE ARE CURRENTLY; ACCORDING TO REPORTS, SEVERAL HUNDRED VERSIONS OR "TRANSLATIONS" OF THE BIBLE; THE KING JAMES VERSION IS STILL THE MOST OFTEN REFERRED TO AS THE TRUE BIBLE. UNFORTUNATELY; THE KING JAMES TRANSLATORS RELIED A GREAT DEAL ON THE ROMAN CATHOLIC DOUAY VERSION OF THE OLD TESTAMENT AND THE CONFRATERNITY EDITION OF THE NEW TESTAMENT. I GAVE AN EXAMPLE OF THIS ON IF-110. ON IF-105 I SHOWED YOU THAT THE RELIGIOUS TITLE OF THE PAGAN ROMAN WORLD, "PONTIFEX MAXIMUS" WAS TRANSFERRED FROM THE ROMAN WORLD TO POPE LEO I OF THE EXPANDING CATHOLIC WORLD. SINCE AT THIS TIME SATAN CONTROLLED THE PAGAN RELIGIONS, GOD'S NAME "JEHOVAH" CAME UNDER ATTACK AND THE WORD "LORD" WAS USED, WHICH SATISFIED THE GREAT NUMBER OF "CHURCH MEMBERS" WHO WERE IDOLATERS. LET US TAKE A LOOK AT WHAT HAPPENED TO GOD'S NAME GIVEN IN EXODUS 3;3 PAGE 7.

EXODUS 3 ASV

13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them? 14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM; and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you. 15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, "Jehovah," the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

"I
SHALL
BE"

EXODUS 3 RC DOUAY

13 Moses said to God: Lo, I shall go to the children of Israel, and say to them: The God of your fathers hath sent me to you. If they should say to me: What is his name? what shall I say to them?

14 God said to Moses: I AM WHO AM. He said: Thus shalt thou say to the children of Israel: He who is, hath sent me to you.

15 And God said again to Moses: Thus shalt thou say to the children of Israel: The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me to you: This is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

IN KJ "THE LORD"
REPLACES JEHOVAH.

EXODUS 3 KJ

13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, *when* I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM; and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The LORD, God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

THE FIRST VERSE IN WHICH THE NAME "JEHOVAH" APPEARS IN THE KING JAMES VERSION IS IN EXODUS 6.3. COMPARE THE SAME THREE TRANSLATIONS.

EXODUS 6 ASV

3 and I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, as ³God Almighty; ⁴but ⁵by my name Jehovah; I was not ⁶known to them.

PSALMS 83 ASV

18 That they may know that ²thou alone, whose name is Jehovah; Art the ³Most High over all the earth.

ISAIAH 12 ASV

2 Behold, ³God is my salvation; I will ⁴trust, and will not be afraid: for ⁵"Jehovah, even Jehovah;" is my strength and song; and he is become my salvation.

ISAIAH 26 ASV

4 ⁵Trust ye in Jehovah for ever; for in ⁶Jehovah; even Jehovah; is ⁷an everlasting rock.

EXODUS 6 RC DOUAY

3 That appeared to Abraham, to Isaac; and to Jacob, by the name of God Almighty; and my name ADONAI I did not shew them.

PSALMS 82 RC DOUAY

19 And let them know that the Lord is thy name: thou alone art the most High over all the earth.

ISAIAH 12 RC DOUAY

2 Behold, God is my saviour, I will deal confidently, and will not fear: ³because the Lord is my strength, and my praise, and he is become my salvation.

ISAIAH 26 RC DOUAY

4 You have hoped in the Lord for evermore, in the Lord God mighty for ever.

EXODUS 6 KJ

3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, but by my name JEHOVAH was I not known to them.

PSALMS 83 KJ

18 That *men* may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the most high over all the earth.

ISAIAH 12 KJ

2 Behold, God *is* my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and *my* song; he also is become my salvation.

ISAIAH 26 KJ

4 Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:

REVELATION 13 CT

6 And it-opened its mouth with-reference-to blasphemies toward the God, to-blaspheme his name and his tabernacle and the ones tabernacling in the heaven.

With the exception of 3 compound names with Jehovah; the King James has no other uses of Jehovah except these shown here. This Roman Catholic translation in these verses does not use Jehovah, showing its anti-Semitism.

NEXT CONSIDER THE THREE COMPOUND NAMES OF JEHOVAH: JEHOVAH-JIREH, JEHOVAH-NISSI, AND JEHOVAH-SHALOM. THESE NOUNS ONLY OCCUR ONE TIME, AND ARE SHOWN THIS WAY IN A YOUNG'S CONCORDANCE.

GENESIS 22 ASV

Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, behind *him* a ram caught in the thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt-offering in the stead of his son. 14 And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-jireh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of Jehovah it shall be provided.

DIACRITICAL
MARKS

EXODUS 17 ASV

13 And Joshua ^{dis-}comfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword. 14 And Jehovah said unto Moses, "Write this for a memorial in ^a a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: ^{that} ^I will utterly blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven. 15 And Moses built an ^{altar}, and called the name of it Jehovah-nissi; 16 and he said, Jehovah hath sworn: Jehovah will have war with Amalek from generation to generation.

JUDGES 6 ASV

22 ^a And Gideon saw that he was the angel of Jehovah; and Gideon said, Alas, O Lord Jehovah! forasmuch as I have seen the angel of Jehovah face to face. 23 And Jehovah said unto him, Peace be unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die. 24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto Jehovah, and called it Jehovah-shalom: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

God's name Jehovah, given by Jehovah himself to Moses (p.43) is his eternal name; not ADONAI. The Roman Catholic Douay translation avoids Jehovah.

GENESIS 22 RC DOUAY

13 Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw behind his back a ram amongst the briers sticking fast by the horns, which he took and offered for a holocaust instead of his son.

14 And he called the name of that place, The Lord seeth. Whereupon even to this day it is said: In the mountain the Lord will see.

EXODUS 17 RC DOUAY

13 And Josue put Amalec and his people to flight, by the edge of the sword.

14 And the Lord said to Moses: Write this for a memorial in a book, and deliver it to the ears of Josue: for I will destroy the memory of Amalec from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar: and called the name thereof, The Lord my exaltation, saying:

16 Because the hand of the throne of the Lord, and the war of the Lord shall be against Amalec, from generation to generation.

JUDGES 6 RC DOUAY

22 And Gedeon seeing that it was the angel of the Lord, said: Alas, my Lord God: for I have seen the angel of the Lord face to face.

23 And the Lord said to him: Peace be with thee: fear not, thou shalt not die.

24 And Gedeon built there an altar to the Lord, and called it the Lord's peace, until this present day. And when he was yet in Ephra, which is of the family of Ezri,

GENESIS 22 KJ

13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind *him* a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.

14 And Abraham called the name of that place Jē-hō'-vāh-jī'-rēh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen.

EXODUS 17 KJ

13 And Joshua discomfited Am'-ā-lēk and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly put out the remembrance of Am'-ā-lēk from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it Jehovah-nis'-si:

16 For he said, Because the LORD hath sworn that the LORD will have war with Am'-ā-lēk: from generation to generation.

JUDGES 6 KJ

22 And when Gideon perceived that he *was* an angel of the LORD, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord God! for because I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face.

23 And the LORD said unto him: Peace *be* unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it Jehovah-shā'-lōm: unto this day it is yet in Oph'-rāh of the A'-bi-ēz'-rites.

In the Hebrew Old Testament the word for Jehovah occurs thousands of times. Some prefer to use "Yahweh" instead of "Jehovah" for the spelling, but I'll leave that up to you. Since 1901 The American Standard Student Bible has been a great favorite. Since 1966, 1967 The Jerusalem Bible began using "Yahweh" instead of Jehovah. In Genesis 22:14 we read, "Yahweh provides" which loses the Hebrew effect of "Jehovah-jireh". In Exodus 17:15 we read "Yahweh-nissi", retaining the Hebrew effect. In Judges 6:24 we see Yahweh-Peace, again loosing the Hebrew effect. Compare these to those above. God gave the Old Testament to Jews, primarily in Hebrew; and the New Testament to Jews in Greek. God gave not one word to Gentiles. To rely on Latin or French manuscripts is a reliance on other translations. What about Jehovah in the New Testament?

The Kingdom Interlinear Translation

EXPLANATION ON THE NEXT PAGE.

LUKE 1:76

LUKE 1 CT

76 But you, *pre-teen-child*, will-be-called a prophet of-the-Most-High; for you-will-proceed-before, *before the person of-Jehovah* to-prepare his ways;

76 But as for you, young child, you will be called a prophet of the Most High, for you will go in *advance before* (-) Jehovah to make his ways ready,

(-) "THE PERSON" IS MISSING

WE MUST MAKE A VERY IMPORTANT DECISION: EITHER THE HEBREW TEXT OF THE OLD TESTAMENT AND THE GREEK TEXT OF THE NEW TESTAMENT ARE THE WORD OF GOD OR THEY ARE NOT. ALL OF THESE TEXTS WERE TRUSTED TO THE JEWS; AND NO ONE ELSE. TRANSLATIONS OF THESE TEXTS INTO OTHER LANGUAGES IS THE WORK OF MEN. AS I HAVE TRIED TO SHOW YOU, OFTEN MEN CORRUPTED BY THE ADVERSARY.

ROMANS 3 CT

1 What therefore the advantage of-the Jew or what the profit of-the circumcision?

2 Much according-to every manner. For first on-the-one-hand because they-were-trusted with the oracles of-the God.

ROMANS 3 "THE MESSAGE"

3 So what difference does it make who's a Jew and who isn't, who has been trained in God's ways and who hasn't? As it turns out, it makes a lot of difference—but not the difference so many have assumed.

First, there's the matter of being put in charge of writing down and caring for God's revelation, these Holy Scriptures. So, what if, in the course of doing that, some of those Jews abandoned their post? God didn't abandon them. Do you think their faithlessness cancels out his faithfulness? Not on your life! Depend on it: God keeps his word even when the whole world is lying through its teeth.

BACK OF THE BOOK COVER ON "THE MESSAGE".

THE NEW TESTAMENT LIKE YOU'VE NEVER READ IT BEFORE.

It is commonly assumed that a book dealing with a holy God should sound elevated, stately, and ceremonial. If this is how you've always viewed the New Testament, you're about to make a surprising discovery.

One of the most striking features of the New Testament is that it was written in the street language of the day. The idiom of the playground and marketplace—not the formal, lofty language of government decrees and historical documents.

Written in the rhythms and idiom of contemporary language—the way you'd talk with friends, write a letter, or discuss politics—*The Message* brings out the expressive, earthy flavor of New Testament Greek. Which means that, whether you've been reading the Bible for years or are exploring it for the first time, *The Message* will startle and surprise you. And it will allow you to experience firsthand the same power and directness that motivated its original readers to change the course of history many centuries ago.



PAGE
46

CONSISTENT
NEW TEST.

WORD
5,000 DICT.

1,638 1x

751 2x

LUKE 1 CT

76 But you, pre-teen-child, will-be-called a prophet of-the-Most-High; for you-will-proceed-before, before the person of-Jehovah to-prepare his ways;

In Luke 1:76 in the Consistent Translation Jesus is identified as the "person of Jehovah", while in "The Message" Jesus is simply called "the Master". Then in John 1:14 in the Consistent Translation "The Word came-to-be flesh, and he tabernacled among us"; that is the Israelis. On the other hand in the same passage in "The Message": "The Word became flesh and blood, and moved into the neighborhood". [Such is the blasphemy of translators.]

JOHN 1:14 CT

14 And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us; and we-beheld his glory, glory as of-an only-be-gotten from the Father full of-favor and truth.

LUKE 1 THE MESSAGE

"And you, my child, 'Prophet of the Highest,' will go ahead of the Master to prepare his ways,

The Word became flesh and blood, and moved into the neighborhood. We saw the glory with our own eyes, the one-of-a-kind glory, etc.

* I UNDERLINED THE TWO LINES ON PAGE 45. I HAVE HEARD THIS KIND OF REMARK MANY TIMES. TO ME, SUCH A REMARK MUST CERTAINLY BE OF TOTAL IGNORANCE. THE NEW TESTAMENT HAS A VOCABULARY OF NEARLY 5000 GREEK WORDS; ALL OF WHICH ARE USED WITH CONSISTENT MEANING.

God's eternal name given to Moses (page 7) is in Hebrew a word with 4 consonants and no vowels. In order to pronounce this name at all, vowels had to be added. The most common word to which we are accustomed is Jehovah. (Others later began using Yahweh.) The next "problem"; how was this Hebrew word to be indicated in Greek? The Greek word "kurios" was the common word for "lord". Speaking of Jesus they would use "The Lord". It was necessary that a Greek word be used for "Jehovah"; this was done by using "Kurios" without any article. See the "Teaching Dictionary" for details. (p.156)

HERE IS ONE PROOF TEXT OF WHICH THERE ARE MANY.

ISAIAH 61 ASV

61 The Spirit of the Lord Jehovah is upon me; because Jehovah hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; 2 to proclaim the year of Jehovah's favor, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

LUKE 4 CT

15 And he himself-was-teaching in their synagogues, being-glorified by all.

16 And he-went into the Nazareth, the-place-where he-was having-been-nourished; and he-went-in according-to his having-been-custom in the day-of-the Sabbaths into the synagogue, and he-stood-up-to-read.

17 And the little-book-of-Isaiah the prophet was-handed-over-to-him, and having-unrolled the little-book he-found the place, the-place-where it-was having-been-and-still-written,

18 The Spirit of Jehovah is upon me on-account of-which he-consecrated me to-myself-be-bringing-good-news-to-ones-destitute, he-has-dispatched-and-is-still-dispatching me-to-cure the-ones the heart having-been-and-still-shattered, to-preach forgiveness-to-captives and receiving-of-sight to-ones-blind, to-dispatch with forgiveness ones-having-been-and-still-enslaved,

19 To-preach an accepted year of Jehovah.

20 And having-rolled the little-book, having-given-it-back to the officer he-was-seated, and the eyes of-all in the synagogue were staring-to-him.

21 But he-began-to-be-saying to them, That today this scripture has-been-and-is-still-fulfilled in YOUR ears.

Of the 3 Old Testament translations above of Isaiah 61, only the ASV has followed the Hebrew as to "Jehovah".

It should be plain that Jesus read "Jehovah" from the Hebrew scroll.

ISAIAH 61 RC DOUAY

THE Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because the Lord hath anointed me: he hath sent me to preach to the meek, to heal the contrite of heart, and to preach a release to the captives, and deliverance to them that are shut up. 2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn:

Me Jehovah has for (is) Jehovah the The
anointed ; Me on Lord of Spirit

ISAIAH 61 KJ

THE spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; 2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

THE KINGDOM INTERLINEAR TRANSLATION

LUKE 4

17 και επεδόθη And was given upon (hand) αὐτῷ βιβλίον τοῦ προφήτου Ἰσαίου, και to him scroll of the prophet Isaiah, and ἀνοίξας τὸ βιβλίον εὗρεν τὸν τόπον having opened the scroll he found the place οὗ ἦν γεγραμμένον 18 Πνεῦμα where it was having been written Spirit Κυρίου ἐπ' ἐμέ, οὐ εἵνεκεν of Lord upon me, of which on account ἐχρίσεν με εὐαγγελίσασθαι πτωχοῖς, he anointed me to declare good news to poor (ones), ἀπέστειλέν με κηρύσσει ἀιμαλώτοις he has sent off me to preach to captives ἀφεῖναι και τυφλοῖς ἀνάβλεψιν, letting go off and to blind (ones) looking again, ἀποστέλλει τεθραυσμένους ἐν ἀφέσει, to send off (ones) having been crushed in release, 19 κηρύσσει ἐνιαυτὸν Κυρίου δεκτόν. 20 και to preach year of Lord acceptable. And πτύξας τὸ βιβλίον ἀποδοῦς having rolled up the scroll having given back τῷ ὑπηρέτῃ ἐκάθισεν και πάντων οἱ to the subordinate he sat down; and of all the ὀφθαλμοὶ ἐν τῇ συναγωγῇ ἦσαν eyes in the synagogue were ἀτενίζοντες αὐτῷ. 21 ἤρξατο δὲ looking intently to him. He started but λέγειν πρὸς αὐτοὺς ὅτι Σήμερον to be saying toward them that Today πεπλήρωται ἡ γραφή αὕτη ἐν τοῖς ὦσιν has been fulfilled the scripture this in the ears

17 So the scroll of the prophet Isaiah was handed him, and he opened the scroll and found the place where it was written: 18 "The Jehovah's spirit is upon me, because he anointed me to declare good news to the poor, he sent me forth to preach a release to the captives and a recovery of sight to the blind, to send the crushed ones away with a release, 19 to preach Jehovah's acceptable year." 20 With that he rolled up the scroll, handed it back to the attendant and sat down; and the eyes of all in the synagogue were intently fixed upon him. 21 Then he started to say to them: "Today this scripture that you just heard is fulfilled."

The Kingdom Interlinear in the Greek text shows "Kupiou" in two places without the article and underneath has "of Lord" which is literally correct. Translated into English it should be and is rendered "Jehovah". I have done the same in the CT. Neither the KJ nor the ASV (phrases below) use "Jehovah" in the NT.

LUKE 4 ASV

18 *The Spirit of the Lord upon me,

19 *To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord.

In none of the Greek texts is the article "the" before "Lord". Therefore "Jehovah".

LUKE 4 KJ

18 The Spirit of the Lord is upon me,

19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

THUS GOD'S NAME IS BLASPHEMED. REVELATION 13:6.

IT IS NOT THAT "WHO JESUS IS" IS DIFFICULT TO DETERMINE, BUT THAT MANY SO CALLED "TRANSLATORS" DELIBERATELY MAKE THEIR TRANSLATION TO CONFORM WITH THEIR "THEOLOGY"; NOT GOD'S. IN THE HEBREW OLD TESTAMENT THE TETRAGRAMMATON (See page 1) OCCURS 6,823 TIMES. VERY FEW ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS USE "JEHOVAH", GOD'S NAME EVEN IN THE OLD TESTAMENT AS YOU LEARNED ON PAGES 43 AND 44. THOSE WHO ARE FAMILIAR WITH THE KING JAMES, PROBABLY STILL THE MOST COMMON, ARE REALLY NOT TAUGHT "JEHOVAH".

THE GOD OF ISRAEL, David Cooper, 1945



IF-63,64

GENESIS 18-19

We see still another theophany in Genesis, chapters 18 and 19. To Abraham as he sat in his tent door under the oaks of Mamre, there appeared three men. Two of these, according to 19:1, were angels; but the other was Jehovah himself, who talked most intimately with Abraham concerning the destruction of the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah on account of their wickedness. We are told that, after the flight of Lot with his wife and daughters from Sodom, "Then Jehovah, יהוה, rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from Jehovah out of heaven; 25 and he overthrew those cities, and all the Plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground" (Gen. 19:24, 25). Let us notice that there are two divine personalities appearing in this record. One was upon earth, conversing with Abraham; the other, in heaven. The one upon earth rained down fire from the one in heaven upon the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah. According to this record there are two personalities who are called by the name Jehovah.

The Interlinear HEBREW-ENGLISH BIBLE, Jay Green, 1976 GENESIS 19:24

← read

וַיִּהְיֶה	הַמָּטָר	עַל-סֹדֶם	וְעַל-גִּמְרָה	נִפְרִית	וְאֵשׁ	מֵאֵת	יְהוָה	מִן	הַשָּׁמַיִם:
the	rain	on	Sodom	and	brimstone	from	Jehovah	out	of
heavens				fire		of			

(1) And Jehovah (2) *

In the following Bibles notice how the first Tetragrammaton is blasphemed by using the word "Lord" instead of "Jehovah", and the second Tetragrammaton is blasphemed by not even translating it. In this way the reader does not begin to understand that there is a "Jehovah" the Father and "Jehovah" the Son.

All of these passages are from Genesis 19:24.

1971 THE NEW ENGLISH BIBLE and then the LORD rained down fire and brimstone from the skies on Sodom and Gomorrah.

1976 GOOD NEWS BIBLE
24 Suddenly the LORD rained burning sulfur on the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah.

1983 INTERNATIONAL CHILDREN'S BIBLE
24 The Lord sent a rain of burning sulfur down from the sky on Sodom and Gomorrah.

JUDE 7 CT *
6 And he-condemned cities of Sodom and Gomorrah by an overturn having-reduced them to-ashes, having-placed-and-still-placed a copy of-future things to ones acting impiously.

1985 ONE YEAR BIBLE
24 Then the Lord rained down fire and flaming tar from heaven upon Sodom and Gomorrah,

1982 THE READER'S DIGEST BIBLE
Then the LORD rained on Sodom and Gomorrah brimstone and fire out of heaven:

* NEW WORLD DICTIONARY, 1980.
sod·om·y (-ē) n. [ME. sodomie < Sodome, SODOM] any sexual intercourse held to be abnormal, as bestiality; specif., anal intercourse between two male persons

2 PETER 2 CT *
7 As Sodom and Gomorrah and the cities around them, the like manner to-these having-given-over-to-prostitution and having-gone-away behind after of-different flesh, they-are-lying-before us an example of-eternal fire holding-under that-which-is-just.

If you will read the record of Genesis 19 carefully, you will learn that the planned sin that brought on Sodom's destruction was one of homosexuality.

SORRY TO SAY, EVEN SOME JEWS HAVE CONFUSED THE NAME "JEHOVAH". ON IF-95-96 YOU SAW THE TREE WHICH EXPLAINS THE DIVISION OF THE JEWS. FIRST THERE WERE ABRAHAM, SARAH, ISAAC, AND JACOB (WHOSE NAME WAS CHANGED TO ISRAEL, GENESIS 32:27). THEN THERE WERE THE PROPHETS, AND THE WRITERS OF BOTH THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS.

There were and are many "choice" Jews. There are many Jews "petrified" by God. God has done this for many reasons. First: their very existence, through their continual persecutions and sufferings are "proof" of the truth of all the scriptures. Second: The existence of this very, very large group of Jews is essential for the establishing of the State of Israel which now exists, but to which Elijah must return to restore all-things. (Malachi 4:5 and Matthew 17:11). (Refer to IF-4 also.)

Just as Satan, God's Adversary, has been able to bring chaos to translations of the Bible, I believe that he has also been able to introduce confusion among the Jews. You can certainly see this among the Jews in Israel today. I have already shown you a great deal concerning the Adversary's blasphemy of God's Tabernacle. Remember: the Adversary blasphemes God's name. You have seen some of this in the English translations of the Bible. But I believe that the Adversary, in this respect has done the greatest damage, in this respect among the Jews. The Adversary has done the greatest damage to God's name "Jehovah". It is the "name" of God upon which Israel MUST CALL, before God will answer. Read the following article from Webster's New International Dictionary, 1912.

Ad'o-na'i (ăd'ô-nā'ī; ā-dō'nī), *n.* [Heb. *adōnāi*, lit., my lord.] A Hebrew name for God, usually translated in the Old Testament by the word "Lord." The later Jews, as a rule, use its vowel points to fill out the tetragrammaton IHVH, "the incommunicable name," and in reading substitute "Adonai," except when Adonai follows or precedes it in the text, when it is pronounced "Elohim." See TETRAGRAMMATON.

Tet-ra-gram-ma-ton (tet'rə gram'ə tăn') *n.* [ME. < Gr. *tetragrammaton* < *tetra-*, four + *gramma*, a letter (see GRAM¹) the four consonants of the ancient Hebrew name for God (variously transliterated JHVH, IHVH, JHWH, YHVH, YHWH), considered too sacred to be spoken aloud: the word Adonai (Lord) is substituted for this name in utterance, and the vowels of Adonai or Elohim (God) are inserted in Hebrew texts, so that the modern reconstructions are Yahweh, Jehovah, etc.

2 SAMUEL 7 ASV

18 Then David the king went in, and sat before Jehovah; and he said, "Who am I, O Lord Jehovah, and what is my house, that thou hast brought me thus far? 19 And this was yet a small thing in thine eyes, O Lord Jehovah; 'but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come; 'and 'this too after the manner of men, O Lord Jehovah!

• Where the small dot is, the Hebrew word is "Jehovah" but the Jews read "Adonai" which means "Lord". Where the big asterisks are; mark the places where "Adonai" itself occurs and is translated correctly "Lord". At this point you can hardly say "Adonai, Adonai", so in this combination the Jews say "Elohim" for Jehovah, which is not what is written in the text. Therefore one place you find "Jehovah" replaced by reading "Adonai" and the other place reading "Elohim". Confusing?

2 SAMUEL 7:18,19,19

וַיָּבֹא דָוִד הַמֶּלֶךְ וַיֹּשֶׁב
and David King And
sat came

לִפְנֵי יְהוָה וַיֹּאמֶר מִי אֲנִי יְהוָה וּמִי בֵּיתִי כִּי הֵבֵאתִנִּי
have You that my and Jehovah O I Who and Jehovah before
me brought house what Lord (am) said

וְזֶה הָיָה וְתָקַן עוֹד וְאַתָּה בֹּעֵינִי אֲדֹנָי יְהוָה וְתָדַר
You but Jehovah O Your in this yet was And here to
spoken have Lord eyes little but

כִּי אֶל־בֵּיתִי עֲבוֹדָה לַמֶּלֶךְ וְאַתָּה תִּהְיֶה הָאֵלֹהִם אֲדֹנָי
O men law the (is) and concerning Your the to also
Lord of this future the servant of house

יְהוָה
Jehovah

WE COME NOW TO A VERY CRITICAL AND IMPORTANT SUBJECT ON WHICH I HAVE ALREADY EXPRESSED MY OPINION. THE SUBJECT IS THE MATTER OF A "TRANSLATION". THE DICTIONARY GIVES THE FOLLOWING DEFINITION: "THE ACT OR PROCESS OR AN INSTANCE OF TRANSLATING, ESPECIALLY FROM ONE LANGUAGE TO ANOTHER". CONSIDER THE FIRST TWO EXAMPLES.

The important word to consider in this case, is the word "to-translate-with". I will underline this word in the following passages. Consider the language in which the first word is spoken, and study the way it is "translated".

23 Ἴδοὺ
Look!

MATTHEW 1:23

ἡ παρθένος ἐν γαστρὶ ἔξει καὶ
The virgin in belly will have and
τέξεται υἱόν, καὶ καλέσουσιν τὸ
will give birth to son, and they will call the
ὄνομα αὐτοῦ • Ἐμμανουήλ. ὃ ἐστὶν
name of him Immanuel; which is
μεθερμηνευόμενον Μεθ' ἡμῶν ὁ Θεός.
being translated With us the God

MARK 15:34

34 καὶ τῇ ἐνάτῃ ὥρᾳ
And to the ninth hour

ἐβόησεν ὁ Ἰησοῦς φωνῇ μεγάλῃ
called out the Jesus to voice great

★ Ἐλωὶ ἐλωὶ λαμὰ σαβαχθανεὶ; ὃ ἐστὶν
Eloi Eloi lama sabakhthani? which is
μεθερμηνευόμενον Ὁ θεὸς μου ὁ θεός
being translated The God of me the God
μου, εἰς τί ἐγκατέλιπές με;
of me, into what left you down in me?

• The word Immanuel is a Hebrew word which needs to be "translated" into Greek. The Greek meaning is given, in Greek which we translate into English. ★ Here is the Syro-chaldaic form (Alford) which has to be translated into Greek, which is then "translated" into English. Study two more passages.

JOHN 1:38

38 στραφεὶς
Having turned

δὲ ὁ Ἰησοῦς καὶ θεασάμενος αὐτοὺς
but the Jesus and having viewed them
ἀκολουθοῦντας λέγει αὐτοῖς Τί
following he is saying to them What
ζητεῖτε; οἱ δὲ εἶπαν αὐτῷ
are seeking you? The (ones) but said to him
▶ Ῥαββί, ὃ λέγεται μεθερμηνευόμενον
Rabbi, which is being said being translated
Διδάσκαλε, ποῦ μένεις;
Teacher, where are you remaining?

JOHN 1:41

41 εὕρισκει οὗτος πρῶτον τὸν
he is finding this (one) first the
ἀδελφὸν τὸν ἴδιον Σίμωνα καὶ λέγει
brother the own Simon and he is saying
αὐτῷ Εὐρήκαμεν τὸν Μεσσίαν ὃ ἐστὶν
to him We have found the Messiah which is
μεθερμηνευόμενον Χριστός. MESSIAH

μεσσίαν = ἡ = not ὁ χριστός,
but χριστός: being the identification
simply of the two words, not here of the
two titles.

ALFORD'S GREEK TESTAMENT

Here the Greek word "Rabbi" is translated to the Greek word "Didaskale" which means "teacher". This is the same sequence in the two examples above. But when we come to the Hebrew word, that is translated "Messiah" instead of translating the Greek word "Xristos", the word is transliterated into "Christ". Therefore the transliterated word "Christ" replaces "Messiah". The New Testament therefore loses its appeal to the Jews to whom it was given.

Very early the word "church" was added by Gentiles; a word that does not exist any place in Scripture. (Refer to IF-104) The word "church" is derived from idolatry. (See IF-57, KURIAKON). The Passover was replaced by Easter as you will find in the King James, Acts 12:4. God's name was blasphemed by omission and replaced by "Lord". The Jews underwent all kinds of torture to force them to accept this paganism and join the "Church".

Jehovah chose Jews to write the entire New Testament: Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, Paul, James, Peter and Jude. With the Gentile anti-Semitism steadily increasing, the Gentiles have decided to rewrite the New Testament to meet their own ideas. These so-called "translations" fill the bookstores.



LET ME CALL YOUR ATTENTION TO A STATEMENT IN ENCYCLOPAEDIA JUDAICA, VOL.11 PAGE 1410. "Even the name 'Christians' and the word 'Christos' are Greek translations of the word 'Messiah'."

LET ME CALL YOUR ATTENTION TO A GREEK WORD THAT ONLY OCCURS TWICE; IN EPHESIANS 4:14 AND EPHESIANS 6:11. THE BOOK OF EPHESIANS IS ONLY 6 CHAPTERS LONG; I SUGGEST YOU READ THE WHOLE BOOK.

EPHESIANS 4 CT

14 In-order that we-might no-longer be infants, being-tossed by-waves and being-brought-around by-every strong wind of-the-teaching in the dice-playing of-the MEN, in craftiness toward the method of-the leading- astray,

➔ EPHESIANS 6 CT

11 YOU-clothe-yourselves-in the full-armour-of-the God toward YOUR being-able to-stand to the methods of-the slanderer;

Perhaps the most effective way that the Adversary has of influencing people is his ability to control Bible translations. I have shown the consistency that the Adversary influences the translations into English, one particular word at a time.



THE WORD "CHURCH" FOR GREEK "EKKLĒSIA".

Jesus said to Peter: "Upon this rock I-shall-build-up my assembly". Jesus did not say that Peter would build the "church". Not only is the word "church" falsely inserted but the perfect tense verb is falsely translated. Jesus said to Peter: "And what-(thing) if you-might-bind on the earth, it-will-be having-been-bound-and-still-bound in the heavens; etc." See IF-sheet 104 as well as IF-sheets 10,29,32,33 and 50.

THE GREEK WORD "KOILIA" MUST BE TRANSLATED "BELLY".

In our day and time I would probably say the next word that we must surely consider is the word "koilia" which should always be translated "belly"; yet 12 times in English this word is wrongly translated "womb". If Jesus was conceived in the "womb", Luke 2:21 then Jesus was a man, not God. The Bible says in Luke 2:21, "--- before he (was) to-be-taken-together in the belly". Jesus laid aside his form of God and entered the body prepared for him by the Father in Mary's body. (If-sheets 68,36,39,56,64,85)

Tyndale in his translation of the New Testament in 1534, translated "KOILIA" by the English word "belly" most of the time. However in some very critical cases: Luke 1:42. Luke 2:21, Luke 11:27, John 3:4, Acts 3:2, Acts 14:8 and Galatians 1:15 he used "womb". By translating "koilia" as "womb" in Luke 2:21 he reduces Jesus to a "human being". (See page 17)

In The Geneva Bible of 1602 "koilia" was still translated by "womb" in about the same critical verses as the Tyndale translation above; particularly Luke 2:21, Luke 1:42 and Galatians 1:15. In this translation therefore you will still incorrectly find Jesus as a "human being". Refer to the Teaching Dictionary page 146.

U.S.NEWS & WORLD REPORT, APRIL 8, 1996

"IN SEARCH OF JESUS. WHO WAS HE? NEW APPRAISALS OF HIS LIFE AND ITS MEANING". (This is on the cover) Page 52 John Crossan: "Jesus was a revolutionary peasant--He was Jewish cynic ---", etc.

At the bottom of page 50 I called attention to U.S. NEWS & WORLD REPORT, April 8, 1996. The question they raised was "IN SEARCH OF JESUS. WHO WAS HE?" If you have come this far in this book you may have a very good idea of the answer to that question. Let us look at some passages in the Consistent New Testament where Jesus calls himself "the son of the MAN". "MAN" in these references is the Greek word "anthrōpos", and is translated by "MAN" 551 times in KJ New Testament. This word refers to "mankind"; both men and women. For example: "Man shall not live by bread alone". Matt. 4:4. Let us consider some of Jesus' own statements as to who he IS, not WAS. Jehovah laid aside his "form of God" in order to enter the body in Mary just moments before delivery.

MARK 2 CT

27 And he was saying to them, The Sabbath came to pass because of the MAN, not the MAN because of the Sabbath.

28 So that the son of the MAN is Jehovah even of the Sabbaths.

MATTHEW 12 CT

5 Or read YOU not in the law, that on the Sabbaths the priests in the temple are profaning the Sabbath, and they are guiltless?

6 But I am saying to YOU, that a greater *than* the temple is here.

7 But if YOU had come to know what it is, I am willing mercy and not sacrifice, not *likely* YOU pronounced guilty the *ones* guiltless.

8 For the son of the MAN is Jehovah also of the Sabbath.

LUKE 6 CT

1 But it came to pass in a second-first Sabbath, he to be proceeding through through the sown-fields; and his disciples were plucking off the ears, and they were eating, rubbing in pieces with the hands.

2 But some of the Pharisees said to them, Why are YOU doing which *thing* is not legitimate to be doing in the Sabbaths?

3 And having answered the Jesus said to them, Neither read YOU this *thing* which David did, once when he himself hungered and the *ones* being with him?

4 As he went in into the home of the God, and he took the loaves of the plan, and he ate, and he gave also to the *ones* with him, which it is not legitimate to eat unless the priests only?

5 And he was saying to them, That the son of the MAN is Jehovah also of the Sabbath.

JOHN 8 CT

28 The Jesus therefore said to them, At the time that YOU might raise to a height the son of the MAN, then YOU will come to know for yourselves that I myself am, and I am doing nothing from myself, BUT according as my Father taught me, these *things* I am speaking.

29 And the one having sent me is with me, the Father let me not be alone, because I myself am doing always the *things* pleasing to him.

LEVITICUS 16 ASV

16 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they drew near before Jehovah, and died; 2 and Jehovah said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the veil, before the mercy-seat which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy-seat.



EXODUS 3 ASV

14 And God said unto Moses, "I AM THAT I AM:" and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, "I AM hath sent me unto you. 15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, "Jehovah, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

* See page 7. Refer to pages 156 through 173 in The Teaching Dictionary for proof that "Jehovah" is indicated in the New Testament by the Greek word "KURIOS" without the article. "The first MAN (Adam was) out of earth made of dirt, the second MAN (Jesus) out of heaven". (1 Cor. 15:47 CT) Jesus was "the son of the MAN" in so far that the body in Mary was of "similar" flesh. (Page 22).

GOD GAVE THE NEW TESTAMENT AS WELL AS THE OLD TESTAMENT TO THE JEWS. NOT ONE GENTILE WAS GIVEN ANY OF THE SCRIPTURES. VERY SOON AFTER JESUS WAS CRUCIFIED, MANY GENTILES BEGAN TO CLAIM THAT THEY WERE THE TRUE JEWS. REVELATION 2:9 "I-know-absolutely---the blasphemy out-of the (ones) saying themselves to-be Jews, and they-are not BUT synagogue of-the adversary". Once the Gentiles, with their hatred of the Jews, took over the translation of the scriptures, even going as far as to say that the original scriptures were in Latin, that is of the New Testament, translations went from bad to worse. The Greek New Testament has been very well protected. Today you will find hundreds of English translations. Most of these NEW translations are made with an eye to pleasing the buyers, not with concern about the truth. Unless the Greek words are translated consistently nothing will result but confusion. Let us consider some more statements made by "the son of-the MAN", Jesus.

JOHN 8 CT

PAGE 7

12 Again therefore the Jesus spoke to-them, saying, I myself-am the light of-the world; the one following me will by-no-means walk-around in the darkness, BUT he-will-have the light of-the life.

13 The Pharisees therefore said to-him, You yourself-are bearing-witness of-yourself; your witness is not true.

14 Jesus answered and said to-them, Even-if I myself-might-be-bearing-witness concerning myself, my witness is true, because I-am-knowing-absolutely from-whence I-came and where I-am-withdrawing; but YOU yourselves-are not knowing-absolutely, from-whence I-am-coming and where I-am-withdrawing.

23 And he-said to-them, YOU yourselves-are out-of the things below, I myself-am out-of the-things above; YOU yourselves-are out-of this world. I myself-am not out-of this world.

24 I-said therefore to-YOU that YOU-yourself-will-die-off in YOUR sins; for if You-might not trust that I myself-am, YOU-yourself-will-die-off in YOUR sins.

25 Therefore they-were-saying to-him, Who are-you yourself? And the Jesus said to-them, Something which I-am even speaking to-YOU, the beginning.

PAGE 2

28 The Jesus therefore said to-them, At-the-time-that YOU-might-raise-to-a-height the son of the MAN, then YOU-will-come-to-know-for-yourselfes that I myself-am, and I-am-doing nothing from myself, BUT according-as my Father taught me, these-things I-am-speaking.

29 And the one having-sent me is with me, the Father let me not be alone, because I myself-am-doing always the-things pleasing to him.

30 As he was speaking these-things many trusted with-reference to him.

31 The Jesus therefore was-saying to the Jews having-trusted-and-still-trusting him, If YOU yourselves-might-remain in the word, namely-the mine, YOU-are truly my disciples.

32 And YOU-will-come-to-know the truth for-yourselfes, and the truth will-make YOU free.

JOHN 8 CT

42 The Jesus said therefore to-them, If the God was YOUR Father, YOU-were likely cherishing me, for I myself-came-out out-of the God and I-am-present; for neither have-I-come-and-am-still-come from myself, BUT that one dispatched me.

43 Because-of-what are-YOU not coming-to-know the speech namely-the mine? Because YOU-are not being-able to-be-hearing the word namely-the mine.

44 YOU yourselves-are out-of the father namely-the slanderer, and the desires of-YOUR father YOU-are-willing to-be-doing. That one was MAN-killer from the beginning, and he-has not stood-and-is-not standing in the truth, because truth is not in him. At-the-time-that he-might-be-speaking the lie, he-is-speaking out-of his own-things; because he-is a liar and the father of-it.

45 But because I myself-am-saying the truth, YOU-are not trusting in-me.

46 Who out-of YOU is-reproving me concerning sin? But if I-am-speaking truth, because-of-what are-YOU yourselves not trusting in-me?

47 The one being out-of the God is-hearing the sayings of-the God: because-of this YOU yourselves-are not hearing, because YOU-are not out-of the God.

56 YOUR father Abraham exulted-to-himself in-order-that he-might-see the day namely-the mine, and he-saw and he-was-rejoiced.

57 The Jews therefore said to-him, YOU-are not-yet having fifty years, and have-you-seen-and-still-see Abraham?

58 The Jesus said to-them, Amen, amen, I-am-saying to-YOU, before Abraham to-be-coming-to-be I myself-am.

59 Therefore they-lifted-up stones in-order-that they-might-cast upon him; but Jesus was-hidden, and he-went out-out-of the temple, having-gone-through through midst of-them, and he-was thus leading-past.

MATTHEW 12 CT

32 And whosoever might-say a word against the son of-the MAN it-will-be-forgiven to-him, but whosoever might-say against the Spirit namely-the Holy, it-will not be-forgiven to-him, neither in this age nor in the one future.

★ Looking back to pages 51 and 7 remember Exodus 3; "I-SHALL-BE BECAUSE I SHALL BE", and looking further at verse 14, "I-SHALL-BE" hath sent me (Moses) unto you (the children of Israel). Remember there are 3 personalities (not persons) in the Trinity. It must be then that it was Jehovah the son that appeared on the "mercy-seat", because Jehovah the Father is present every where and the son is the only physical image of the Trinity, as you have learned earlier. It is this Jehovah the son that is also Jesus.

★ COULD THE NEARLY 4000 YEARS OF DISCIPLINE BE DIVIDED INTO THE PHYSICAL BOUNDARIES OF THE WORLD? ★

IT MAY BE WELL TO GIVE A LITTLE OF THE EARLY HISTORY OF MOSES BEFORE WE TAKE NOTICE OF SOME OF THE REFERENCES TO HIM IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. (PAGES 37-42) JOSEPHUS'S, "ANTIQUITIES OF THE JEWS", CHAPTER 10, §1 BELOW GIVES SOME EARLY HISTORY. SOME OF THIS HISTORY HAS BIBLICAL SUPPORT. JOSEPHUS'S BOOK 2.

HOW MOSES MADE WAR WITH THE ETHIOPIANS.

§ 1. MOSES, therefore, when he was born, and brought up in the foregoing manner, and came to the age of maturity, made his virtue manifest to the Egyptians; and showed that he was born for the bringing them down, and raising the Israelites; and the occasion he laid hold of was this:—The Ethiopians, who are next neighbors to the Egyptians, made an inroad into their country, which they seized upon, and carried off the effects of the Egyptians, who, in their rage, fought against them, and revenged the affronts they had received from them; but, being overcome in battle, some of them were slain, and the rest ran away in a shameful manner, and by that means saved themselves; whereupon the Ethiopians followed after them in the pursuit, and thinking that it would be a mark of cowardice if they did not subdue all Egypt, they went on to subdue the rest with greater vehemence; and when they had tasted the sweets of the country, they never left off the prosecution of the war; and as the nearest parts had not courage enough at first to fight with them, they proceeded as far as Memphis and the sea itself; while not one of the cities was able to oppose them. The Egyptians under this sad oppression, betook themselves to their oracles and prophecies, and when God had given them this counsel, to make use of Moses the Hebrew, and take his assistance, the king commanded his daughter to produce him, that he might be the general* of their army. Upon which, when she had made him swear that he would do him no harm, she delivered him to the king, and supposed his assistance would be of great advantage to them. She withal reproached the priest, who, when they had before admonished the Egyptians to kill him, was not ashamed now to own their want of his help,

2. So Moses, at the persuasion both of Thermuthis, and the king himself, cheerfully undertook the business; and the sacred scribes of both nations were glad; those of the Egyptians that they should at once overcome their enemies by his valor, and that by the same piece of management Moses would be slain; but those of the Hebrews, that they should escape from the Egyptians, because Moses was to be their general; but Moses prevented the enemies, and took and led his army before those enemies were apprized of his attacking them; for he did not march by the river, but by land, where he gave a wonderful demonstration of his sagacity; for when the ground was difficult to be passed over, because of the multitude of serpents (which it produces in vast numbers, and indeed is singular in some of those productions, which other countries do not breed, and yet such as are worse than others in power and mischief, and an unusual fierceness of sight, some of which ascend out of the ground unseen, and also fly in the air, and so come upon men at unawares, and do them a mischief). Moses invented a wonderful stratagem to preserve the army safe, and without hurt;

← This account by Josephus, although not in our Bible records Moses as Egyptian general in command of the forces against Ethiopia.

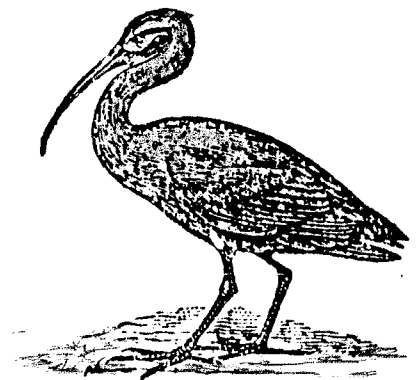
Moses was not unknown to all Egyptians as well as Jews, quite some time before the Jews left Egypt.

WEBSTER'S DICTIONARY
1912

I'bis (i'bīs), *n.* [*L. ibis*, Gr. ἰβίς; of Egypt. origin.]

Any of certain wading birds related to the herons, and constituting the subfamily Ibidae of the family Ibirdae.

They are distinguished by the long, slender, downwardly curved bill like that of a curlew, and inhabit warm regions in both hemispheres, feeding on aquatic and amphibious animals, including small reptiles. The best-known species, the sacred ibis (*Ibis æthiopica*), common in the Nile basin, was venerated by the ancient Egyptians. It is about two feet long and chiefly white and black. The head and neck are naked. Other well-known forms are the glossy ibises, scarlet ibis, and white ibis (see these terms). Cf. wood ibis.



Scarlet Ibis (*Guara rubra*).

for he made baskets like unto arks, of sedge and filled them with ibes,† and carried them along with them; which animal is the greatest enemy to serpents imaginable, for they fly from them when they come near them; and as they fly they are caught and devoured by them, as if it were done by the harts; but the ibes are tame creatures, and only enemies to the serpentine kind; but about these ibes I say no more at present, since the Greeks themselves are not unacquainted with this sort of bird. As soon, therefore as Moses was come to the land which was the breeder of these serpents, he let loose the ibes, and by their means repelled the serpentine kind, and used them for his assistants before the army came upon that ground. When he had therefore proceeded thus on his journey, he came upon the Ethiopians before they had expected him; and joining battle with them he beat them, and deprived them of the hopes they had of success against the Egyptians, and went on in overthrowing their cities, and indeed made a great slaughter of these Ethiopians. Now when the Egyptian army had once tasted of this prosperous success, by the means of Moses, they did not slacken their diligence, insomuch that the Ethiopians were in danger of being reduced to slavery, and all sorts of destruction; and at length they retired to Saba, which was a royal city of Ethiopia, which Cambyses afterwards named Meroë, after the name of his own sister. The place was to be besieged with very great difficulty, since it was both encompassed by the Nile, quite round, and the other rivers, Astapus and Astaboras, made it a very difficult thing for such as attempted to pass over them; for the city was situate in a retired place, and was inhabited after the manner of an island, being encompassed with a strong wall, and having the rivers to guard them from their enemies, and having great ramparts between the wall and the rivers, insomuch, that when the waters come with the greatest violence it can never be drowned; which ramparts make it next to impossible for even such as are gotten over the rivers to take the city. However, while Moses was uneasy at the army's lying idle (for the enemies durst not come to a battle), this accident happened:—Tharbis was the daughter of the king of the Ethiopians: she happened to see Moses as he led the army near the walls, and fought with great courage; and admiring the subtilty of his undertakings, and believing him to be the author of the Egyptians' success, when they had before despaired of recovering their liberty, and to be the occasion of the great danger the Ethiopians were in, when they had before boasted of their great achievements, she fell deeply in love with him; and upon the prevalency of that passion, sent to him the most faithful of all her servants to discourse with him about their marriage. He thereupon accepted the offer, on condition she would procure the delivering up of the city; and gave her the assurance of an oath to take her to his wife; and that when he had once taken possession of the city, he would not break his oath to her. No sooner was the agreement made, but it took effect immediately; and when Moses had cut off the Ethiopians, he gave thanks to God, and consummated his marriage, and led the Egyptians back to their own land.

CONTINUE WITH MOSES ON PAGE 53.



2' LONG

Sacred Ibis (*Ibis aethiopica*).

NUMBERS 12 ASV

12 And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Cushite woman whom he had married: for he had married a Cushite woman. 2 And they said, Hath Jehovah indeed spoken only with Moses? hath he not spoken also with us? And Jehovah heard it. 3 Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men that were upon the face of the earth. 4 And Jehovah spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tent of meeting. And they three came out. 5 And Jehovah came down in a pillar of cloud, and stood at the door of the Tent, and called Aaron and Miriam; and they both came forth. 6 And he said, Hear now my words: if there be a prophet among you, I Jehovah will make myself known unto him in a vision, I will speak with him in a dream. 7 My servant Moses is not so: he is faithful in all my house: 8 with him will I speak mouth to mouth, even manifestly, and not in dark speeches: and the form of Jehovah shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant, against Moses? 9 And the anger of Jehovah was kindled against them: and he departed. 10 And the cloud removed from over the Tent; and, behold, Miriam was leprous, as white as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, she was leprous. 11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Oh, my lord, lay not, I pray thee, sin upon us, for that we have done foolishly, and for that we have sinned. 12 Let her not, I pray, be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb. 13 And Moses cried unto Jehovah, saying, Heal her, O God, I beseech thee.

THE
SON

RALPH
BELIEVE
MOSES
WILL
ONE
THE
PROPHET
IN
REVE

ON PAGES 37,38,39,40,41, AND 42 YOU HAD ONE OR MORE VERSES THAT HAVE THE NAME MOSES. MOSES' NAME OCCURS 80 TIMES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, AS YOU SHOULD RECALL. OUT OF THESE 80 TIMES I WANT TO PUT ON THIS PAGE JUST A FEW OF THOSE VERSES THAT MAKE IT MOST CLEAR AS TO WHOM JESUS INDICATED HE WAS AND WHAT AUTHORITY HE HAD.

JOHN 3 CT

12 If I said the earthly things to-YOU, and YOU-are not trusting, how if I might say to-YOU the things in-the-heavenlies will-YOU-trust?

13 And not-one has-ascended-and-is-still-ascended into the heaven unless the one having-descended out-of the heaven, the son-of-the MAN the one being in the heaven.

14 And according-as Moses raised-to-a-height the serpent in the wilderness, thus it-is-essential the son-of-the MAN to-be-raised-to-a-height,

15 In-order-that every-one the one trusting with-reference-to him might not perish, BUT he-might-be-having life eternal.

LUKE 24 CT

26 Was-it NOT essential the Messiah to-suffer these things and to-go-in into his glory?

27 And having-begun from Moses and from all the prophets he-was-interpreting to them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

YOU HAVE SEEN THAT "THE WORD" WAS IN THE GARDEN WITH ADAM AND EVE. (page 2) "THE WORD" APPEARED TO ABRAHAM AS MELCHIZEDEK. (p.5). GOD WAS KNOWN TO ABRAHAM AS "GOD ALMIGHTY". (p.8) GOD MADE HIMSELF KNOWN TO MOSES AS "JEHOVAH". (page 7). JEHOVAH EMPTIED HIMSELF OF THE FORM OF GOD, AND ENTERED THE BODY PREPARED FOR HIM IN MARY JUST MOMENTS BEFORE DELIVERY. (page 20)

The passages above certainly do not indicate that Jesus was an ordinary child. Notice the "hands" pointing above to the fact that he descended out of heaven. Beginning at Moses he explained the scriptures concerning himself.

Jesus was sent to the sheep of Israel, "having-been-and-still-being-destroyed", not to Gentiles. One passage below shows Jesus' answer in dealing with a Gentile. (Matt.15) The other passage shows Jesus' orders to the 12 apostles.

MATTHEW 15 CT:21

21 And having-gone-out therefrom the Jesus retired into the parts of-Tyre and of-Sidon; GENTILE.

22 And behold, a Canaanite woman from those territories, having-come-out screamed to-him, saying, You-have-pity-on me, Lord, son-of-David; my daughter is-being badly possessed-by-a-demon.

23 But the-one answered to-her not a word. And his disciples having-come-near were-interrogating him, saying, You-release her, because she-is-crying at-the-back of-us.

24 But the-one having-answered said, I was not dispatched unless with-reference-to the sheep, namely-the ones having-been-and-still-being-destroyed of-the-household of-Israel.

25 But the one having-come was-worshipping to-him, saying, Lord, you-be-helping for-me.

26 But the one having-answered said, It-is not fine to-take the bread-of-the children, and to-cast to-the little-dogs.

27 But the one said, Yea, Lord: for even the little-dogs are-eating from the crumbs namely-the ones falling from the table-of-their lords.

28 Then the Jesus having-answered said to-her, O woman, great is your trust: let-it-come-to-be to-you as you-are-willing. And her daughter was-cured from that hour.

JOHN 5 CT

45 YOU-be not thinking that I myself-shall-accuse of-YOU to the Father: there-is the one accusing of-YOU, Moses, with-reference-to whom YOU yourselves-have-hoped-and-are-still-hoping.

46 For if YOU-were-trusting Moses, YOU-were-likely-trusting-in-me, for that one wrote concerning me;

47 But if YOU-are not trusting to-the letters-of-that one, how will-YOU-trust to-my sayings?

JOHN 6 CT

31 Our Fathers ate the manna in the wilderness, according-as-it-is having-been and-is-still-written, He-gave to-them bread out-of the heaven to-eat.

32 The Jesus said therefore to-them, Amen, amen, I-am-saying to-YOU, Moses has not given-and-still-is-giving to-YOU the bread out-of the heaven; BUT my Father is-giving to-YOU the bread out-of the heaven namely-the authentic bread.

33 For the bread-of-the God is the one descending out-of the heaven, and giving life to-the world.

MATTHEW 10 CT:5

5 The Jesus dispatched these twelve, having-delivered-a message to-them, saying, Might-YOU not go-away into a way-of-nations, and might-YOU not go-in into a city-of-Samaritans;

6 But YOU-be-proceeding rather to-the sheep, namely-the ones having-been-and-still-being-destroyed of-the-household of-Israel.

7 But proceeding YOU-be-preaching, saying, that the kingdom-of-the heavens has-drawn-near-and-is-still-near.

LUKE 19 CT

10 For the son-of-the MAN came to-seek and to-save the-thing having-been-and-still-perishing.

MARK 10 CT

45 For even the son-of-the MAN came not to-be-ministered-to, BUT to-minister, and to-give his soul a ransom instead-of many.

LUKE 19 CT

9 But the Jesus said to him, that today salvation came-to-be in-this home, in as much-as he himself also is a son of-Abraham;

10 For the son-of-the MAN came to-seek and to-save the-thing having-been-and-still-perishing.

JEHOVAH
THE SON



JEH.
THE
SON.

NOW
IN
TERRITORY
OF
TYRE &
SIDON

THE FACT OF BIBLE TRUTH DEPENDS ON THE TRUTH OF OUR GREEK NEW TESTAMENT. WE HAVE SEEN MANY FACTS ON THE TRUTH OF WHICH WE CAN ANCHOR OUR TRUST. THERE IS AT THE HEART OF THESE TRUTHS ONE AMAZING TRUTH WHICH IS NOT COMMON TO ANY OTHER FAITH. VARIOUS FAITHS HAVE THEIR "VIRGIN-BORN" SAVIOURS. WHILE JESUS WAS BORN FROM THE VIRGIN MARY, THIS RECORD HINGES ON TWO VERY VERY IMPORTANT GREEK WORDS. ONE OF THESE WORDS IS THE ENGLISH WORD "BELLY", FROM THE GREEK WORD "KOILIA", WHICH MUST ALWAYS BE TRANSLATED BY THE WORD "BELLY" AS I HAVE SHOWN YOU MANY TIMES. READ THE FOLLOWING TRANSLATIONS AND NOTE THE WORD "KOILIA" WHICH SHOULD BE "BELLY", MARKED WITH A STAR.

LUKE 1:39-45 TYNDALE'S NEW TESTAMENT, 1534.

+ And Mary arose in those days, and went into the mountains with haste, into a city of Jewry and entered into the house of Zachary, and saluted Elizabeth. And it fortuneth, as Elizabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe sprang in her belly. And Elizabeth was filled with the holy ghost, and cried with a loud voice, and said: Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb. And whence happeneth this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me? For lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe sprang in my belly for joy. And blessed art thou that believedst: for those things shall be performed which were told thee from the Lord.

THE GENEVA BIBLE, 1602.

LUKE 1:39-45

39 ¶ And Mary arose in those dayes, and went into the ^m hill *countrey* with hafte to a ⁿ citie of Iuda,
40 And entred into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabet.
41 And it came to passe, as Elisabet heard the salutation of Mary, the babe ^o sprang in her belly, and Elisabet was filled with the holy Ghost.
42 And she cryed with a loud voice, and said, Blessed art thou among women, because the fruit of thy womb is blessed.
43 And whence *commeth* this to mee, that the mother of my Lorde should come to me?
44 For loe, as soone as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine eares, the babe sprang in my belly for ioy.
45 And blessed is shee that beleueed: for those things shall be performed, which were tolde her from the Lord.

HANDS POINT TO WHICH TRANSLATIONS ABOVE ARE WRONG, INFLUENCED BY THE IDOLATRY IN THE CHURCH.

SEE IF-sheets 11,15,32,48, 51,57,59,60,61, etc.

BOTH TYNDALE'S AND THE GENEVA NEW TESTAMENTS INDICATE THAT THE FIRST AND THIRD TRIMESTERS WERE UNDERSTOOD BY 1534 A.D.

LUKE 1:39-45 CT

39 But having-stood-up, Mary in these days proceeded into the mountainous-country with diligence, into a city of-Judah,
40 And she-went-in into the home of-Zacharias and she-greeted the Elizabeth.
41 And it-came-to-pass as the Elizabeth heard the greeting of-the Mary, the baby leaped in her belly, and the Elizabeth was-filled-full of-the-Holy Spirit,
42 And she-exclaimed with-a-great voice and said, Having-been-and-still-blessed *are* you among women, and having-been-and-still-blessed is the fruit of-your belly.
43 And from-whence *is this-thing* to-me, in-order-that the mother of-my Lord might-come to me?
44 For behold, as the voice of-your greeting came-to-be into my ears, the baby leaped in my belly in exultation.
45 And happy *is the-woman* having-trusted, because it-will-be perfectness to-the-things having-been-and-still-spoken to-her from Jehovah.

LUKE 1:40-45 KJ

40 And entered into the house of Zechari'ah, and saluted Elisabeth.
41 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost:
42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb.
43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?
44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.
45 And blessed is she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

WHILE THE WORD "BELLY (KOILIA)" IS VERY CRITICAL AND MUST BE TRANSLATED "BELLY", AND ONLY "BELLY" AT ALL TIMES; THERE IS A WORD IN GREEK FOR "WOMB (GASTEER)" WHICH SHOULD AT ALL TIMES BE TRANSLATED "WOMB" AND ONLY "WOMB" AT ALL TIMES.

THE MOST CRITICAL WORD WITH WHICH WE MUST STUDY IN CONNECTION WITH THE WORDS ABOVE IS THE GREEK WORD "SULLAMBANW (TO-TAKE-TO-GETHER)". THIS WORD NEEDS NO OTHER MEANING IN THE GREEK NEW TESTAMENT, BUT FROM THE INFLUENCE OF THE "LATIN" THIS WORD HAS BEEN GIVEN A SORT OF SECONDARY MEANING. THE ENGLISH WORD GIVEN, ALTHOUGH NEVER NECESSARY, IS THE WORD "CONCEIVE". THIS WORD IN IDOLATRY BECOMES NECESSARY BECAUSE IDOLATRY IS FULL OF "VIRGIN-BORN" SAVIORS. JESUS WAS NOT CONCEIVED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT IN MARY'S WOMB AS YOU SHOULD KNOW BY THIS TIME

LUKE 2:21 TYNDALE

★ + And when the eighth day was come that the child should be circumcised, his name was called Jesus, which was named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

LUKE 2:21 GENEVA

★ 21 ¶ *³ And when the eight dayes were accomplished, that they should circumcise the child, his name was then called *Jesus, which was named of the Angel, before he was conceived in the wombe.

LUKE 2:21 KJ

★ 21 And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

All of these translations are influenced by the Roman Catholic. ★

★ See the six translations from various current New Testaments on page 17 that follow the passages and result in Jesus being a human being, not God. So the question is raised, "Who is Jesus?" There is no reason whatever to change Luke 2:21 to agree with all of the pagan births from the virgins of the idolatry. Consider now the result when the Greek words are given their true meanings.

LUKE 2:21 CT

21 And when eight days were-fully-filled-to-circumcise the pre-teen-child, his name also was-called Jesus, the-one he-was called by the angel before he was to-be-taken-together in the belly.

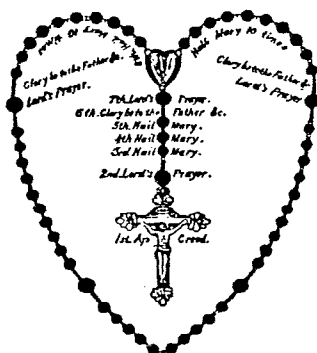
THE BIBLE TEACHES THAT GOD LAID ASIDE HIS FORM OF GOD, NAMED JEHOVAH TO MOSES, AND ENTERED THE BODY, "RENDERED THOROUGHLY FIT FOR HIM BY THE FATHER"; WHEN THAT BODY WAS READY IN MARY'S BELLY, JUST MOMENTS BEFORE DELIVERY. THUS THE MIRACLE WAS ABOUT TO BEGIN. JEHOVAH THE SON, BECAME, "THE SON OF THE-MAN", JESUS THE SAVIOUR, THE "SLAVE" FOR THE FATHER, TO GO TO THE CROSS FOR ISRAEL AND US, SOMETHING NO HUMAN BEING COULD DO. NO WONDER THEY ASK WHO JESUS IS FOR JESUS HAS GONE BACK TO HIS FORMER GLORY AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE FATHER, WHO ALSO IS-INTERCEDING IN-BEHALF-OF US. (Romans 8:34).

All that I have said depends on the accuracy of the Hebrew and Greek Testaments. The Hebrew Old Testament begins with what God gave to Moses. If we depended on their accuracy alone it would be sufficient; but we have much more, much much more proof. Jehovah deposited an entirely separated world of people through Abraham and Sarah, Isaac, and Jacob, whom God named Israel. The existence of Israel has been permanent, century after century. All kind of hardship has been put upon these people, whether in diaspora or galut, (IF-42) and yet today the State of Israel exists again.

I HAVE SHOWN A LITTLE OF THE ADVERSARY'S SYSTEM DEVELOPED IN THE SO-CALLED "CHURCH". LET ME GIVE YOU A PARAGRAPH FROM A BOOK, "THE RELIGIONS OF INDIA", BY EDWARD WASHBURN HOPKINS, 1895, P.557. THIS PARAGRAPH WILL HELP YOU TO BETTER UNDERSTAND HOW PAGANISM ENTERS THE "CHURCH". UNDERLINING IS MINE.



BUDDHIST SHRINE The Swayambhunath Temple, near Katmandu in Nepal, is a typical example of Buddhist architecture.



ROMAN CATHOLIC ROSARY

THE RELIGIONS OF INDIA

But to the other side of India's contact with the West we have as yet barely alluded. India has given as she has received. What influence has she had upon Western cults and beliefs?

The worship that substituted idols for ideal forms we have traced back to the end of the Vedic period. It is not, however, a mark of early Brahmanism, nor is it a pronounced feature before the age of Buddhism. But in Buddha's time, or soon after, flourished the worship of images, and with it the respect for relics. The latter feature of the new religion made necessary shrines to keep the holy objects, sacred museums, which soon became the formal *stūpas*, above-ground and under-ground, and these made the first temples of India.¹ Fully developed, they became the great religious buildings affected by Buddhism, with their idol service, prostrations, repetitions of prayers, dim religious light (lamp-service), offerings of flowers, fruits, etc. From this source may have been derived many of the details in the Roman Catholic worship, which appears to have taken from Buddhism the rosary, originally a mark of the Çivaite.² By what is, to say the least, an extraordinary coincidence, each of these churches is conspicuous for its use of holy water, choirs, sacred pictures, tonsure, vestments, the bell in religious service, the orders of nuns, monks, and the vows of the monastic system.³ The most curious loan made by the Roman and Greek churches is, however, the quasi-worship of Gotama Buddha himself (in so far as a Romanist worships his saints), for, under cover of the Barlaam and Josaphat story, Buddha has found a niche as a saint in the row of canonized Catholic worthies, and has his saint-day in the calendar of the Greek and Roman churches.⁴ But it is not his mother who is the Virgin of Lamaism, which has made of Buddha the Supreme God.

The following paragraph is from the same book, page 565, 566. The same kind of so-called Christianity persecuted the Jews relentlessly, with all kinds of torture. See IF-104 for an explanation of how the word "Church" was falsely used to represent the "assembly" which Jesus is building. (IF-114)

For against what odds had not the early missionaries to struggle! Not the heathen, but the Christian, barred the way against Christianity. Four hundred years ago the Portuguese descended upon the Hindus, cross and sword in hand. For a whole century these victorious immigrants, with unheard-of cruelty and tyranny, cheated, stripped, and slaughtered the natives. After them came the Dutch, but, Dutch or Portuguese, it was the same. For it was merely another century, during which a new band of Christians hesitated at no crime or outrage, at no meanness or barbarity,

which should win them power in India. In 1758 the Dutch were conquered by the English, who, becoming now the chief standard-bearers of the Christian church committed, under Vansittart, more offences against decency, honor, honesty, and humanity than is pleasant for believer or unbeliever to record; and, when their own theft had brought revolt, knew no better way to impress the Hindu with the power of Christianity than to revive the Mogul horror and slay (in their victims' fearful belief) both soul and body alike by shouting their captives from the cannon's mouth. Such was Christian example.

This kind of Christianity exists because Luke 2:21 in the KJ has, "His name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb". CT, "—before he was to-be-taken-together in the belly". (koilia).

I WOULD LIKE TO CALL YOUR ATTENTION TO A SENTENCE ON THE MEANING OF THE GREEK ARTICLE BY (A.T.ROBERTSON) IN HIS GREAT WORK "A GRAMMAR OF THE GREEK NEW TESTAMENT", page 756. "The article is never meaningless in Greek ---". AND ANOTHER SENTENCE ON THE SAME PAGE. "The translators of the King James Version, under the influence of the Vulgate, handle the Greek article loosely and inaccurately".

There are hundreds of places where the article is before Jesus. Most translators do not translate the article "the" even though it is in the Greek text, why? Might some of these articles be more important in a different way? Do you remember that the Greek word "kurios" without the article should be translated Jehovah? This is the way God's name is brought into the New Testament; even though Jehovah may not be the correct spelling, for there are no vowels in the Hebrew word. When there is an article before "kurios", it is then translated "the Lord". (See pages 156-173 in "A Teaching Dictionary" for proof.)

I propose to show that the Greek article before Jesus operates in a similar manner. Saying the Greek name "'Ieesous" or the name "Jesus" in English poses no problem. The presence of an article "the" before Jesus, may indicate that Jesus should be translated. When an article (the) is in the Bible text before "kurios" we translate the meaning, "the Lord". I believe that with an article before "'Ieesous" we should translate; "the Savior." This way we have the true emphasis and meaning of Jesus.

ACTS 13 CT

16 But Paul having-stood-up and having-beckoned with-the hand said: Men Israelites and the ones themselves-fearing the God, YOU-hear.

17 The God of this people Israel chose-for-himself our fathers, and he-raised the people to-a-height in the dwelling-abroad in the land of-Egypt, and with a high arm he-led them out out of it,

18 And approximately forty-years time he-wore their manners in the wilderness,

19 And having-lowered seven nations in the land Canaan he-distributed-by-lot to-them their land.

20 And after these-things, approximately four-hundred and fifty years he-gave judges till Samuel the prophet.

21 And-thence they-requested a king, and the God gave to-them the Saul son of-Cis, a man out-of the tribe of-Benjamin, forty years;

22 And having-shifted him he-raised the David for-them with-reference-to a king, and to-whom having-borne-witness he-said: I-found David the one of-the Jesse, a man according-to my heart, who will-do all my wills.

23 From the seed of-this one the God according-to promise led-to-the Israeli a Saviour, Jesus;

Let us translate the meaning of David the first time and simply use the name "David" the second time. "...he-raised the 'beloved' for-them with-reference-to king, and to-whom having-borne-witness he-said: I-found David the (one) of-the Jesse, a man according-to my heart, who will-do all my wills." Read verse 23 very carefully: "From the seed of-this (one) the God according-to promise led-to the Israeli a Saviour, Jesus."

The name "Jesus" is today used very loosely by people who do not know who Jesus is. The preachers tell an audience to simply believe in Jesus who died on the cross for them. Mary is said to be "the Mother of God". This is not true and comes from paganism. Mary is the mother of Jesus, not God. The word "Jesus" has become a word used to express outrage. Then there is the term, "Jesus freak". Then there are "scholars?" who even vote on what Jesus "really" said.

NEW TESTAMENT GREEK FOR BEGINNERS

Machen, p.140

GRAMMAR

Proper Names

309. Proper names (spelled with a capital letter) often have the article. Of course the article must be omitted in an English translation.

WHY?

WHEN GOD PUT THEM IN.

CONSIDER THE NAME DAVID IN VERSE 22. WHY IS THE ARTICLE BEFORE DAVID THE FIRST TIME AND THE ARTICLE IS NOT THERE THE SECOND TIME?

21 But she-will-bring-forth *a* son, and you-will-call his name Jesus; for he himself-will-save his people from their sins.

25 And he-was not coming-to-know her till of-which *time* she-brought-forth her son *namely*-the first-born; and he-called his name*Jesus.

LUKE 7 CT

37 And behold, *a* woman in the city, one-who-was-a sinner, having-come-to-know-thoroughly that he-is-reclining-again in the house of-the Pharisee, having-obtained *an* alabaster-box of-perfumed-oil,

38 And having-stood beside his feet, behind, weeping, she-began-to-be-wetting his feet with-the tears, and she-was-wiping-*them*-dry with-the hairs of-her head, and she-was-kissing his feet tenderly, and she-was-anointing *them* with-the perfumed oil.

39 But the Pharisee, *namely*-the-*one* having-called him, having-seen, said within himself, saying, If this-*one* was *a* prophet, he-was *likely* coming-to-know who and of-what-quality the woman, *the-one-who* is-handling of-him is, because she-is a sinner. * "the Savior"

40 And having-answered the Jesus said to him, Simon, I-am-having something to-say to-you. But the-*one* is-stat-ing, Teacher, you-say *it*.

41 There-were two needy-debtors to-*a*-certain lender; the one was-being-indebted five-hundred denarii, but the dif-ferent-*one* fifty.

42 But *as they were* not having *it* to-give-back he-bestowed-*a*-favor to-both: You-say, therefore which of-them will-cherish him much-more?

43 But having-answered the Simon said, I-assume that-*one* to-whom he-bestowed the much-more favor. But the-*one* said to-him, You-judged straightly.

44 And having-been-turned to the woman, he-was-stating to-the Simon, Are you-looking-at this woman? I-came-in into your house, you-gave not water upon my feet, but she herself-wet my feet with-the tears, and she-wiped *them* dry with-the hairs of-her head.

45 You gave not *a* kiss to-me, but this-*one* from of-which I-came-in wanted not throughout, kissing my feet tenderly.

46 You-anointed not my head with-oil, but this *one* anointed my feet with-perfumed-oil.

47 For-sake of-which I-am-saying to-you, her sins, *namely*-the many, have-been-and-still-are-forgiven; because she-cherished much, but to-whom is-being-forgiven *a* little-bit he-is-cherishing *a* little-bit.

48 But he-said to-her, Your sins have-been-and-still-are-forgiven.

49 And the-*ones* lying-back-together began to-be-saying among themselves, Who is this who even-is-forgiving sins?

50 But he-said to the woman, Your trust has-saved-and-still-saves you; you-be-proceeding into peace.

FORGIVENESS
BEFORE
THE
CROSS.

I cannot believe that God put the articles in before the names without any reason. In this case I believe that the article before the Greek noun for Jesus should be translated "the Savior."

LUKE 10 CT

25 And behold some lawyer stood-up tempting him, and saying, Teacher, having-done what, shall-I-inherit life eternal?

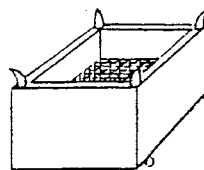
26 But the-*one* said to-him, In the law what has-been-and-is-still-written, how are-you-reading?

27 But the-*one* having-answered said, You-will-cherish Jehovah your God out-of your total heart and out-of your total soul and out-of your total strength and out-of your total intellect; and your neighbor as yourself.

28 But he-said to-him, You-answered straightly, you be-doing this and you-yourself-will-live.

TOTAL;
HEART
SOUL
STRENGTH
INTELLECT

REVELATION 6:9-11 CT



"HOLOCAUST"
WHOLE BURNT
OFFERING.

PSALMS 44 ASV

22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long:
We are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.



MATTHEW 22 CT

35 And one out-of them, *a* lawyer, questioned *him*, trying him, and saying,

36 Teacher, what-sort-of commandment is great in the law? *

37 But the Jesus said to-him, You-will-cherish Jehovah the God of-you with your total heart, and with your total soul, and with your total intellect.

38 This is the first and great commandment.

39 But *a* second is like to-it, You-will-cherish your neighbor as yourself.

40 With these two commandments are-hanging-for-them-selves the total law and the prophets.

41 But *as* the Pharisees were having-been-and-still-were-gathered-together the Jesus questioned them,

42 Saying, What is-it-seeming to-YOU concerning the Messiah? Of-whom is-he son? They-are-saying to-him, Of-the David.

If no article,
state the name.
If an article,
translate the name.

The Consistent Translation has all the articles where they belong; therefore you can follow this pattern. I'll show later why.

REVIEW PAGE 10, EVEN THE PICTURE MIGHT HELP. GOD WRESTLED WITH JACOB. WHEN GOD APPEARED TO JACOB AGAIN, GOD TOLD HIM: "THY NAME SHALL NOT BE CALLED ANY MORE JACOB, BUT ISRAEL SHALL BE THY NAME." (GENESIS 35:10). REVIEW ALSO IF-SHEETS 69-70.

61

Jehovah
THE SON
CALLS H
SON
ISRAEL
OUT OF
EGYPT
see
p. 21
p. 64

GENESIS 46 ASV

46 And Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to 'Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices unto the 'God of his father Isaac. 2 And 'God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, (Jacob) (Jacob). And he said, Here am I. 3 And he said, 'I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation: 4 'I will go down with thee into Egypt; and 'I will also surely bring thee up again:

26 All the ¹⁵ souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, that came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six; 27 and the sons of Joseph, who were born to him in Egypt, were two souls: 'all the souls of the house of Jacob, that came into Egypt, were threescore and ten.

- ⊛ The diacritical mark separates the 2 times that God calls "Jacob". The first Jacob refers to the natural man while the second Jacob refers to the Jacob God now calls Israel.

You are looking at the beginning of the nation of Israel, the only nation originated and continually maintained by Jehovah the son. The nation of Israel grows through the male seed; not the female. On IF-sheet 5 you studied how life does not begin at conception.

On page 62 is a chart of Jacob's family. Isaac had sent Jacob to Paddan-aram, the home of Isaac's wife Rebekah. It was there that Jacob met Laban the brother of Rebekah. (Genesis 28) It was there that Laban gave Jacob his two daughters, Leah and Rachel. Jacob also received Rachel's maid Bilhah. Jacob also received the handmaid of Leah, Zilpah. Jacob at that time had 11 sons, Benjamin had not yet been born.

26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. 27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob. 28 And 'he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but 'Israel: for thou hast 'striven with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

GENESIS 32:24-28

GENESIS 35:9

ISRAEL BEGINS

HOSEA 11 ASV

11 When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and 'called my son 'out of Egypt. 2 The more the 'prophets called them, the more they went from them: they 'sacrificed unto the Baalim, and 'burned incense to graven images. 3 Yet I 'taught Ephraim to walk; 23 I 'took them on my arms; but they knew not that I 'healed them. 4 I 'drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love; and I was to them as they that lift up the yoke on their jaws; and I 'laid food before them.

5 They shall not return into the land of Egypt; but the 'Assyrian shall be their king, because they 'refused to return to me. 6 And the 'sword shall 'fall upon their cities, and shall 'consume their bars, and devour them, because of their 'own counsels. 7 And my people are bent on 'backsliding from me: though 'they call them to him that is on high, none at all will 'exalt him.

GENESIS 46:8-27 LISTS THE SOULS THAT CAME INTO EGYPT.

9 And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came from Paddan-aram, and 'blessed him. 10 And 'God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel. 11 And God said unto him, I am 'God Almighty: 'be fruitful and multiply; a nation and a 'company of nations shall be of thee, and 'kings shall come out of thy loins;

ISRAEL'S
HAD NO
ORIGIN
OF
COUNTRY

LEAH

Judah
▼
~~Er~~
Onan
Shelah
Zerah
Perez
▼
Hezron
Hamul

Zilpah

Asher
▼
Imnah
Ishvah
Ishvi
Beriah
▼
Heber
Malchiel

Gad
▼
Ziphion
Haggi
Shuni
Ezbon
Eri
Arodi
Areli

RACHEL

Benjamin
▼
Bela
Becher
Ashbel
Gera
Naaman
Ehi
Rosh
Muppim
Huppim & Ard

Joseph
▼
Manasseh
Ephraim

LEAH

Simeon
▼
Jamuel
Jamin
Ohad
Jachin
Zohar
Shaul

Reuben
▼
Hanoch
Pallu
Hezron
Carmi

Bilhah

Naphtali
▼
Jahzeel
Guni
Jezer
Shillem

Dan
▼
Hushim

LEAH

Zebulun
▼
Sered
Elon
Jahleel

Issachar
▼
Tola
Puvah
Iob
Shimron

- LEAH** Reuben, "Because Jehovah hath looked upon my affliction."
Simeon, "Because Jehovah hath heard that I am hated."
Levi, "Because I have borne him three sons."
Judah, "This time will I praise Jehovah."
Dan, (Born to Bilhah, named by Rachel)
"God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice,
BILHAH and hath given me a son."
Naphtali, (Born to Bilhah, named by Rachel)
"With mighty wrestlings have I wrestled
with my sister, and have prevailed."
Gad, (Born to Zilpah, named by Leah)
"Fortunate!"
ZILPAH Asher, (Born to Zilpah, named by Leah)
"Happy am I! for the daughters will call me happy."
Issachar, "God hath given me my hire, because I gave
my handmaid to my husband."
LEAH Zebulun, "God hath endowed me with a good dowry, now will my
husband dwell with me, because I have borne him 6 sons!"
Joseph, "God hath taken away my reproach:
Jehovah add to me another son."
RACHEL Benjamin, Born to Rachel, named "Ben-oni", The son of my sorrows.
Named Benjamin by his father, The son of the right hand.

SCRIPTURE
Gen. 29,30
Gen. 35:16-26

Professor Floyd L. Ruch in his book Psychology and Life makes this statement. "An individual's hereditary endowment is determined at the time of his conception. Actually, of course, the moment at which he is conceived does not represent the true beginning of his life, for life is an endless stream- generation follows generation without beginning or end." Women do not affect seed.

WHEN JACOB'S SEED HAD GROWN TO ABOUT 600,000 MEN (EXODUS 12:37) JEHOVAH WAS READY TO LEAD HIS PEOPLE OUT OF EGYPT. JEHOVAH THE SON ESTABLISHED WHAT IS KNOWN AS THE PASSOVER. REVIEW PAGE 14. THE FEAST OF THE PASSOVER IS KEPT BY ISRAEL EVERY YEAR. READ THIS PASSAGE FROM "THE PASSOVER HAGGADAH" BY RABBI MORRIS SILVERMAN. p.28.

The following passage emphasizes our strong bond with Jewish history, its unity and continuity. In every age, Pharaohs have arisen to oppress our people. The hurt of any Jew anywhere became the hurt of all Jews everywhere. We therefore feel that when our people were slaves in Egypt, it is as though we also were slaves; when they were redeemed, we were redeemed. And now even though we are free men in a free land, we hear the cries of our brothers and all others who are enslaved. We know that our responsibility shall not cease until all who groan under the yoke of tyranny shall be emancipated.

1 every generation each Jew should regard himself as though he personally went forth from Egypt. That is what the Bible means when it says: "And you shall tell your son on that day, saying, 'It is because of what the Lord did for me when I went forth from Egypt.'" (Ex. 13:8) It was not only our forefathers whom the Holy One, praised be He, redeemed from slavery, but us also did He redeem together with them, as we read: "He brought us out from there so that He might bring us into the land, and give us this land which He promised to our forefathers." (Deut. 6:23)

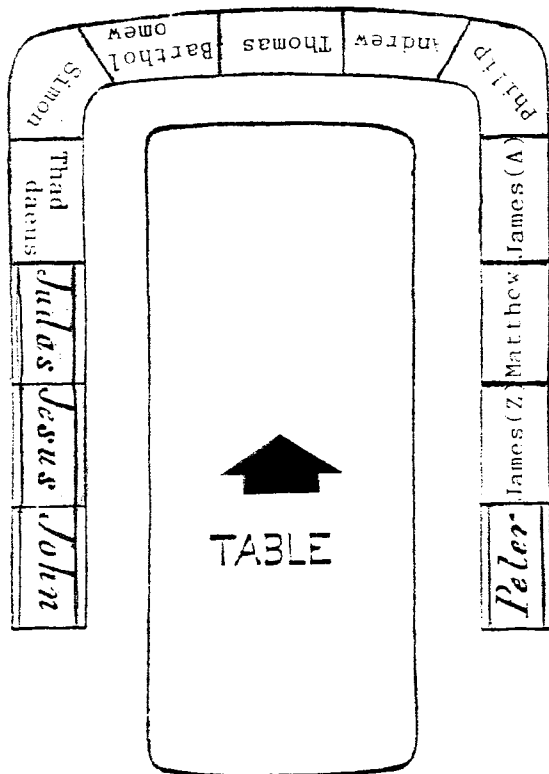
כל דור ודור חייב אדם לראות את עצמו כאילו הוא יצא ממצרים, שנאמר: והגדת לבנך ביום ההוא לאמר: בעבור זה עשה יי' לי בצאתי ממצרים. לא את אבותינו בלבד גאל הקדוש ברוך הוא, אלא אף אותנו גאל עמם, שנאמר: ואותנו הוציא משם, למען הביא אתנו, לתת לנו את הארץ אשר נשבע לאבותינו.

OUT OF EGYPT TO 1996 AND ON

HOW DID EVERY JEWISH FATHER PERSONALLY COME OUT OF EGYPT? THROUGH HIS LINE OF FATHERS.



ON APOLOGETICS 41, "I CALLED MY SON OUT OF EGYPT" YOU WILL FIND A GREAT DEAL OF BACKGROUND REGARDING JESUS AS A BABY AND HIS BEING TAKEN INTO EGYPT. YOU MAY REFER TO PAGE 24 IN THIS BOOK, AS WELL AS TO IF-SHEET 27. WE SKIP NOW, ALL THE WAY TO THE PASSOVER JESUS KEPT BEFORE HIS CRUCIFIXION. BELOW IS A POSSIBLE ARRANGEMENT OF THE APOSTLES. THIS ARRANGEMENT IS IN ALFRED EDERSHEIM'S BOOK, THE LIFE AND TIMES OF JESUS THE MESSIAH; (Book 2, page 494; the names in italics are in his arrangement, I have added the others.



JESUS--12 APOSTLES

JACOB--12 SONS

1. GOD DISPATCHED THE SON. ↩
2. THE FATHER PREPARED A SPECIAL BODY IN MARY. (Heb.10:5).
3. THE SON EMPTIED HIMSELF OF THE FORM OF GOD. (Phil.2:6,7)
4. THE SON ENTERED THE BODY PREPARED IN MARY'S BELLY. (Luke 2:21)
5. THE SON WAS GIVEN THE NAME JESUS AT CIRCUMCISION. (Luke 2:21)
6. THE SON WAS TAKEN TO EGYPT AS A CHILD. (Matt.2:14 above) ★
7. THE SON WAS CALLED OUT OF EGYPT BY THE FATHER. (Matt.2:15) ★
8. THE SON HAD TAKEN THE FORM OF A SLAVE. (Phil.2:7)
9. THE SON LOVED ISRAEL, AND CALLED HIS SON ISRAEL OUT OF EGYPT.

▶ See page 61 in this book.

NOW AT THIS PASSOVER WE HAVE 12 APOSTLES ALL SEED OF JACOB. ALL OF THESE, WHEN THEY HAVE A SON, WILL TELL THEIR SONS WHAT GOD DID FOR THEM WHEN THEY CAME OUT OF EGYPT. INDIVIDUALLY THEY WILL SAY; "It is because of that which Jehovah did for ME when I came forth out of Egypt." I HAVE EXPLAINED THIS ON PAGE 63. ◀

NOW IT IS JESUS' TURN TO TELL THIS TO HIS SON ISRAEL. HE CAN SAY THIS BECAUSE HIS FATHER DID CALL HIM OUT OF EGYPT PERSONALLY. JESUS HAD NO LINE OF ANCESTORS. JESUS HAD NO EARTHLY FATHER, THUS PROVING BEYOND ALL DOUBT THAT JESUS IS JEHOVAH THE SON, THE LONG PROMISED MESSIAH.

THE PROOF THAT JESUS IS THE WORD, MELCHIZEDEK, GOD ALMIGHTY, JEHOVAH, AND THE ONE WHO SAID "I SHALL BE BECAUSE I SHALL BE," ABOUNDS. THE MAJOR REASON THAT THESE THINGS ARE NOT KNOWN, IS DUE LARGELY TO VERY FAULTY ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS.

MATTHEW 2 CT:13

13 But as they were having-retired, behold, an angel of Jehovah is-appearing to-the Joseph according-to-an apparition, saying. Having-been-raised you-take-along-to-yourself the pre-teen-child and his mother, and you-be-fleeing into Egypt, and you-be there till I-might-say to-you; for Herod is-being-about to-be-seeking the pre-teen-child, to-destroy it.

14 But the one having-been-raised, he-took-along-to-himself the pre-teen-child and his mother, of-night, and he-retired into Egypt.

15 And he-was there till the end of-Herod: in-order-that the-thing having-been-said by Jehovah through the prophet might-be-fulfilled, saying, Out-of-Egypt I-called my son.

JOHN 17 CT

1 The Jesus spoke these-things, and he-elevated his eyes with-reference-to the heaven and he-said, Father the hour has-come-and-still-is; you-glorify your son, in-order-that your son might also glorify you.

3 But this is the eternal life, in-order-that they-might-be-coming-to-know you the only authentic God, and Jesus Messiah whom you-dispatched. ↩

11 And I-am not still in the world, and these are in the world, and I myself-am-coming to you. Holy Father, you-keep-them in your name whom you-have-given-and-still-give to-me, in-order-that they-might-be one thing according-as we.

See
MATT.
1:20
ANGEL OF
JEHOVAH

HASRA
FATHER
CALL
SON
JESUS

7.7.96

ON PAGE 59 I ILLUSTRATED THE FACT THAT I BELIEVE THAT A SEEM-
INGLY USELESS ARTICLE BEFORE A PROPER NAME IS BY NO MEANS USELESS.
PERHAPS AN INTERESTING PASSAGE TO EXPLORE IN THIS REGARD, MIGHT BE
JOHN 11 CONCERNING THE RAISING OF LAZARUS FROM THE DEAD. IN THE
CHAPTER BELOW I HAVE TRANSLATED THE NAME JESUS, WHEN PROCEEDED BY
THE ARTICLE, WITH THE NOUN "SAVIOR".

65

JOHN 11 CT

JOHN 11 CT

- 1 But a certain Lazarus from Bethany was being-weak,
out-of the village of-Mary and of-Martha her sister.
- 2 But Mary was the *one* having-anointed the Lord with-
perfumed-oil and having-wiped-dry his feet with her hairs,
of-whom the brother Lazarus was-being-weak.
- 3 The sisters therefore dispatched to him saying, Lord,
note, whom you-are-loving is-being-weak.
- 1 4 But the SAVIOR having-heard said, This weakness is not to
death, BUT in-behalf-of the glory of-the God, in-order-
that the son-of-the God might-be-glorified through it.
- 2 5 But the SAVIOR was-cherishing the Martha and her sister
and the Lazarus.
- 6 As therefore he-heard that he-is-being-weak, then on-
the-one-hand he-remained two days in which place he-
was. *
- 7 Thereafter after this he-is-saying to-the disciples, Let-us-
be-leading into the Judea again.
- 8 The disciples are-saying to-him, Rabbi, now the Jews
were-seeking to-stone you, and are-you again withdrawing
there?
- 3 9 The SAVIOR answered, Are-there NOT twelve hours of-the
day? If someone might-be-walking-around in the day, he-
is not stumbling, because he-is-looking-at the light of-this
world;
- 10 But if someone might-be-walking-around in the night
he-is-stumbling, because the light is not in him.
- 11 He-said these-things; and after this he-is-saying to-
them, Lazarus our friend has-fallen-asleep-and-is-still-
asleep; BUT I-am-proceeding in-order-that I-might-wake
him out-of-slumber.
- 12 His disciples therefore said, Lord, if he-has-fallen-
asleep-and-is-still-asleep he-will-be-saved.
- 4 13 But the SAVIOR had-said-and-was-still-saying concerning
his death, but those thought that he-is-saying concerning
the sleep of-the slumber.
- 5 14 Then therefore the SAVIOR said to-them with-boldness-
of-speech, Lazarus died-off.
- 15 And I-am-rejoicing because-of YOU, in-order-that
YOU-might-trust, that I-was not there. BUT let-us-be-
leading to him.
- 16 Therefore Thomas said, the *one* being-called Didymus,
to-the fellow-disciples, Let we ourselves also be-leading,
in-order-that we-might-die-off with him.
- 6 17 The SAVIOR therefore having-come found him-already
having four days in the tomb. *
- 18 But the Bethany was near-of the Jerusalem, from it
approximately fifteen stadiums,
- 19 And many out-of the Jews had-come to the *ones* around
Martha and Mary, in-order-that they-might-console them
concerning their brother.
- 7 20 The Martha therefore as she-heard that the SAVIOR
is-coming, she-encountered him; but Mary was-sitting-
down in the home.
- 8 21 The Martha said therefore to the SAVIOR, Lord, if you-
were here, my brother *likely* had-not-died.
- 22 BUT even now I-am-knowing-absolutely that as-many-
things-as you-might-yourself-request-of the God, the God
will-give to-you.
- 9 23 The SAVIOR is-saying to-her, Your brother will-himself-
stand-again.
- 24 Martha is-saying to-him, I-am-knowing-absolutely that
he-will-himself-stand-again in the standing-again in the
last day.

- 10 25 The SAVIOR said to-her, I myself-am the standing-again
and the life; the *one* trusting with-reference-to me, even-if
he-might-die-off he-will-himself-live;
- 26 And everyone the *one* living and trusting with-refer-
ence-to me, by-no-means might-he-die-off with-refer-
ence-to the age. Are-you-trusting this?
- 27 She-is-saying to-him, Yea, Lord; I myself-have-trusted-
and-am-still-trusting that you yourself-are the Messiah,
the son-of-the God, namely-the *one* coming into the world.
- 28 And having-said these-things she-went away, and she-
hollered-to Mary her sister, stealthily having-said, The
teacher is-being-alongside and he-is-hollering-for you.
- 29 As that-*one*-heard she-is-herself-rising speedily and
she-is-going to him.
- 11 30 But the SAVIOR had not-yet come into the village, BUT
was in the place where-in-which the Martha encountered
him.
- 31 The Jews therefore namely-the-ones being with her in
the house and consoling her, having-seen the Mary that
she-stood-up quickly and went-out, they-followed her, say-
ing, That she-is-withdrawing into the tomb, in-order-that
she-might-weep there.
- 32 The Mary therefore as she-came where-in-which the
SAVIOR was, having-seen him, she-fell to his feet, saying
- 12 to-him, Lord, if you-were here my brother *had* not *likely*
died-off.
- 33 Jesus therefore as he-saw her weeping, and the Jews
having-come-together with-her weeping, he-was-per-
turbed in-the spirit, and it-disturbed himself.
- 34 And he-said, Where have-YOU-put him? They-are-
saying to-him, Lord, you-be-coming and you-see.
- 13 35 The SAVIOR shed-tears.
- 36 The Jews were-saying therefore, Note how he-was-lov-
ing him.
- 37 But some out-of them said, Was not this *one*, the-*one*
having-opened the eyes of-of-the-*one* blind, being-able to-do
in-order-that also this-*one* might not die-off?
- 38 Jesus therefore again being-perturbed in himself is-
coming into the tomb. But it-was a cave, and a stone
was-lying-on upon it.
- 14 39 The SAVIOR is-saying, YOU-remove the stone. Martha
the sister of-of-the-*one* having-died is-saying to-him, Lord
already he-is-smelling, for it-is on-the-fourth day.
- 15 40 The SAVIOR is-saying to-her, Said-I not to-you, that if
you-might-trust, you-will-see the glory-of-the God?
- 41 Therefore they-removed the stone from the place-
16 where the *one* having-died was lying. But the SAVIOR lifted-
up the eyes above, and he-said, Father, I-am-giving-thanks
to-you that you-heard me;
- 42 But I myself have-known-absolutely that you-are al-
ways hearing me; BUT because-of the crowd namely-the
one having-stood-around-and-still-around I-said it, in-
order-that they-might-trust that you yourself-dispatched
me.
- 43 And having-said these-things, he-screamed with-great
voice, Lazarus, come-hither without.
- 44 And the-*one*-having-died came-out, the feet and the
hands having-been-bound-and-still-bound with-grave-
clothes, and his countenance having-been-bound-around
with-a-handkerchief. The SAVIOR is-saying to-them, YOU-
loose-him and YOU-let *him* go to-be-withdrawing.
- 17 45 Many therefore out-of the Jews, the *ones* having-come
to-the Mary and having-beheld what-*things* the SAVIOR did,
trusted with-reference-to him;

THE
SAVIOR=
JESUS
*
JEWELRY

REFER ONCE MORE TO PAGE 49. THE TRANSLATION OF "XRISTOS" IS "MESSIAH", NOT THE transliteration "CHRIST". I THINK THAT THE WORD "CHRIST" HAS DONE MORE TO CONFUSE THAN TO TEACH THE TRUTH. COMPARE THE ASV OF MATTHEW 22 AND PSALMS 110 ASV WITH THE CONSISTENT TRANSLATION. NOTICE THE CONFUSION BY LEAVING OUT THE WORD JEHOVAH.

MATTHEW 22 CT 41-46

41 But *as* the Pharisees *were* having-been-and-still-were-gathered-together the savior questioned them,

42 Saying, What is-it-seeming to-YOU concerning the Messiah? Of-whom is-he son? They-are-saying to-him, Of-the David.

43 He-is-saying to-them, How therefore is David in spirit calling him Jehovah? Saying,

44 Jehovah said to my Lord, You-sit out-of my right-parts till I-might-put your enemies underneath your feet.

45 If therefore David is-calling him Jehovah, how is-he his son?

46 And no-one was-being-able to-answer *a* word to-him, neither dared anyone from that day to-question him any-more.

THIS QUESTION THAT JESUS THE "SAVIOR" ASKED IS DIFFICULT, BUT IT IS MADE MORE SO BY CONFUSION IN THE ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS. NOTICE THAT THE ASV USES JEHOVAH IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, BUT NOT THE NEW. JEHOVAH BELONGS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT AS WELL. NOTE THE ASV. REFER TO THE TEACHING DICTIONARY PAGES 156-171, ALSO PAGE 162 IN PARTICULAR.

PSALM 110 ASV /

A Psalm of David.

110 Jehovah saith unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand,

Until I make ^o thine enemies thy footstool.

MATTHEW 22 ASV 41-46

41 "Now while the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them a question, 42 saying, What think ye of the Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, "The son of David." 43 He saith unto them, How then doth David ^o in the Spirit call him Lord, saying,

44 "The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, Till I put thine enemies underneath thy feet?"

45 If David then calleth him Lord, how is he his son? 46 And ^o no one was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

PLEASE TURN TO PAGE 48. CONSIDER JOEL 2:32, "AND IT SHALL COME TO PASS, THAT WHOSOEVER SHALL CALL ON THE NAME OF JEHOVAH SHALL BE DELIVERED." WE DO NOT KNOW HOW TO PRONOUNCE JEHOVAH. LET US LOOK FURTHER. HIS NAME IS NOT "ADONAI". HIS NAME IS NOT "ELOHIM". WHAT DO YOU SUGGEST WE USE? TURN TO PAGE 20 AND REVIEW THOSE PASSAGES.

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT 8-11 — MANKIND

8 And having-been-found in-figure as MAN he-humbled himself having-become obedient as-far-as death, but death of-a-cross.

9 And on-this-account the God exceedingly-exalted him and bestowed-a-favor to-him the name, namely-the-one above every name,

10 In-order-that in the name of-Jesus every knee might-bend of-those-in-the-heavenly and of-those-earthly and of-those-subterranean,

11 And every tongue might-acknowledge that Jesus Messiah is Jehovah with-reference-to glory of-God *the* Father,

THE SOURCE OF THE CONFUSION IN ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS IS NOT HARD TO FIND. USUALLY THE SAME GREEK WORD IS CONSISTENTLY ALTERED AS I HAVE SHOWN AGAIN AND AGAIN. ONLY THE ADVERSARY COULD CONTROL THIS.

ONCE YOU UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS IS THE MESSIAH AND JEHOVAH THE SON, YOU ARE READY TO STUDY SOME THINGS THAT WILL PROVE THIS EVEN MORE FULLY TO YOU. JESUS WAS VERY CLEAR TO STATE, THAT HE WAS SENT TO THE SHEEP OF ISRAEL, THOSE "HAVING-BEEN-AND-STILL-BEING-DESTROYED". THE PASSAGES BELOW MAKE THIS VERY CLEAR. MATTHEW THEREFORE HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH THE "CHURCH" AS WE THINK WE UNDERSTAND IT. NOW FOR YOUR FIRST QUESTION. WHY DID JESUS GO TO JOHN THE BAPTIST, WHO PREACHED A BAPTISM OF REPENTANCE, TO BE BAPTIZED?

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT

DOES NOT OCCUR IN BIBLE.

11 And every tongue might-acknowledge that Jesus Messiah is Jehovah with-reference-to glory-of-God the Father,

MATTHEW 10 CT:6

6 But YOU-be-proceeding rather to the sheep, namely-the ones having-been-and-still-being-destroyed of-the-household of-Israel.

MATTHEW 3 CT 1-12

1 But in those days John the Baptist is-coming-to-be-alongside, preaching in the wilderness-of-the Judea,
2 And saying, YOU-be-repenting, for the kingdom-of-the-heavens has-drawn-near-and-is-still-near.

3 For this is the one having-been-said by Isaiah the prophet, saying, Voice of-one-shouting in the wilderness. YOU-prepare the way of-Jehovah, YOU-be-making his paths direct. *

4 But the John himself was-having his clothing from hairs of-camel, and a leather belt around his loins, but his nourishment was locusts and wild honey.

5 Then was-proceeding-out to him Jerusalem, and all the Judea, and all the country-around-of-the Jordan,

6 And they-were-being-baptized by him in the Jordan, acknowledging their sins. •

7 But having-seen many-of-the Pharisees and Sadducees coming upon his baptism, he-said-to-them, Products-of-vipers, who indicated to-YOU to-flee from the future wrath?

8 Therefore YOU-do fruits worthy-of-the repentance:

9 And might-YOU not think to-be-saying in yourselves, We-are-having a father, the Abraham: for I-am-saying to-YOU, that the God is-being-able out-of these stones to-raise children-to-the Abraham.

10 But already also the axe is-being-laid to the root-of-the trees: therefore every tree not doing fine fruit is-being-chopped-away and is-being-cast into fire.

11 On-the-one-hand I myself-am-baptizing YOU in water with-reference-to repentance; on-the-other-hand the one coming behind me is stronger than-me, of-whom I-am not adequate to-bear the shoes: he himself will-baptize YOU in the Holy Spirit and fire.

12 Of-whom the winnowing-shovel is in his hand, and he-will-thoroughly-clean his threshing-floor, and he-will-gather-together his wheat into the granary, but the chaff he-will-burn-up with-unquenchable fire. •

REVIEW PAGES 34, 35, 36.

★ Compare the passages above marked with a star, Matthew 3:3. The Consistent Translation uses Jehovah as given in Isaiah. (Refer to page 35, the Hebrew text.) The KJ uses "Lord" eliminating Jehovah. The KJ follows the Catholic Douay Old Testament, as well as the Catholic Confraternity New Testament where Jehovah is changed to "Lord". Compare Zacharias' prophecy concerning John the Baptist.

LUKE 1 RC

ROMAN CATHOLIC

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Most High, for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways,

MATTHEW 15 CT:24

24 But the-one having-answered said, I-was not dispatched unless with-reference-to the sheep, namely-the-ones having-been-and-still-being-destroyed of-the-household of-Israel.

MATTHEW 3 KJ 1-12

VARIOUS
ENGLISH
TRANS-
LATIONS
GIVEN

● "POIEO"
IN THE
KING
JAMES.

• abide there 1
• appoint (M. make) 1
• be 1
• bear 4
• bring 1
• bring forth 14
• can do 1
• cause 8
• cause to be 1
• commit 9
• continue 2
• deal with (dat.) 2

• do 353
• execute 2
• exercise 1
• fulfil 3
• gain 1
• give 1
• hold 1
• keep 4
• make 102
• mean 1
• observe 1
• ordain 1
• perform 2
• provide 1
• purpose 1
• put 2
• shoot out 1
• show 5
• spend 1
• take 1
• tarry 1
• work 8 (M. continue 1, do 1)
• yield 1
• in doing 2
• doing 1
• give 1
• make 12.

IN those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea,

2 And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.

5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region round about Jordan,

6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins. •

7 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? •

8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

9 And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham:

10 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

12 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner: but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire. •

LUKE 1 KJ

KING JAMES

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

LOOK BACK TO PAGE 67 AND CONSIDER JOHN'S BAPTISM WHICH WAS A BAPTISM AFTER ACKNOWLEDGING THEIR SINS AND REPENTING. (NOTE THE BLACK DOTS). WHY DID JESUS COME TO JOHN TO BE BAPTIZED? WHY DID JOHN NOT WISH TO BAPTIZE JESUS? JOHN KNEW WHO JESUS WAS, AS I THINK YOU CAN TELL FROM VERSE 14 BELOW. JESUS HAD NO SIN, HE BEING JEHOVAH. I THINK THAT JESUS GAVE JOHN A PECULIAR ANSWER, "You-let it be just-now; for thus it-is being-suitable for-us to-fulfill all justice."

MATTHEW 3 CT

13 Then the Jesus is-coming-to-be-alongside from the Galilee over the Jordan to the John, to-be-baptized by him.

14 But the John was-obstructing him, saying, I myself-am-having need to-be-baptized by you, and are-you yourself coming to me?

15 But the Jesus having-answered said to him, YOU-let it be just-now; for thus it-is being-suitable for-us to-fulfill all justice. Then he-is-letting him be-baptized.

16 And the Jesus having-been-baptized he-ascended directly from the water, and behold, the heavens were-opened for-him, and he-saw the Spirit of-the God descending as-if a dove, and coming upon him:

17 And behold, a voice out-of the heavens, saying, This is my son, namely-the one cherished, with whom I-thought-well.

MATTHEW 3 KJ

13 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him.

14 But John ^{forbad him, saying,} I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?

15 And Jesus answering said unto him, ^{Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness.} Then he suffered him.

16 And ^{Jesus,} when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:

17 And lo a voice from heaven, saying, ^{This is my beloved Son,} in whom I am well pleased.

HOW YOU UNDERSTAND JESUS' STATEMENTS WILL DEPEND ON WHO YOU THINK JESUS IS. IF YOU UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS IS JEHOVAH THE SON AND HOW HE CAME INTO THE WORLD, YOU WILL HAVE ONE UNDERSTANDING; IF YOU THINK THAT JESUS WAS A "HUMAN BEING", YOU WILL THINK AS THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH TEACHES. READ THE ROMAN CATHOLIC UNDERSTANDING BELOW.

LUKE 2 RC

See p.22

21 And when eight days were fulfilled for his circumcision, his name was called Jesus, ^{the name given him by the angel} before he was conceived in the womb.

Translated from the Latin Vulgate
A revision of the Challoner-Rheims
Version, edited by Catholic Scholars
under the patronage of the
Episcopal Committee of
the Confraternity of
Christian Doctrine

JOHN 1 RC

See p.21

14 And the Word ^{it} was made flesh, and dwelt among us. And we saw his glory—
glory as of the only-begotten of the Father—
full of grace and of truth.

Catechism of the Catholic Church, 1994

472 This human soul that the Son of God assumed is endowed with a true human knowledge. As such, this knowledge could not in itself be unlimited: it was exercised in the historical conditions of his existence in space and time. This is why the Son of God could, when he became man, "increase in wisdom and in stature, and in favor with God and man,"¹⁰¹ and would even have to inquire for himself about what one in the human condition can learn only from experience.¹⁰² This corresponded to the reality of his voluntary emptying of himself, taking "the form of a slave."¹⁰³

ROMANISM

TABERNACLED

1 CORINTHIANS 15 CT

47 The first MAN was out-of earth made-of-dirt, the second MAN out-of heaven

JOHN 6 CT

62 What if therefore YOU-might-be-observing the son of-the MAN ascending where-in-which he-was [the] formerly;

ACTS 2 CT

29 Men, brothers, it-is-legitimate to-say with boldness-of-speech to YOU concerning the patriarch David, that he also came-to-an-end and he-was-buried, and his sepulchre is with us until this day.

ROMANS 8 CT

3 For the impossible thing of-the law, in which it-was-being-weak through the flesh, the God having-sent the son of-himself in similitude of-flesh-of-sin and concerning sin he-condemned the sin in the flesh,

ACTS 2 CT

30 Therefore existing a prophet and knowing-absolutely that the God swore-to-him-with-an-oath out-of fruit-of-his loins to-cause-to-be-seated on his throne,
31 Having-seen-before-hand he-spoke concerning the standing-again-of-the Messiah, that neither was-he-abandoned with-reference-to hades nor his flesh saw decomposition.

SIMILAR BUT NOT EXACTLY LIKE OUR FLESH

7.14.96

69

WE MUST START AGAIN WITH A VERSE THAT I HAVE USED AND EXPLAINED SEVERAL TIMES, YOU CANNOT READ THIS VERSE TOO OFTEN. BY THIS VERSE ALONE THE DEITY OF JESUS IS MADE VERY CLEAR, IF YOU REALLY WANT TO KNOW. THIS VERSE IS CLEARLY SPLIT INTO TWO PARTS, UNLESS OF COURSE YOU HAVE NOT STUDIED THE EXPLANATIONS. STUDY HOSEA 11:1 ONCE MORE.

TWO FATHERS TO TWO SONS.

It is Jehovah the son that went down to Egypt with Israel.p.61. It was Jehovah the son that wrestled with Jacob and changed his name from Jacob to Israel.p.10. It was Jehovah the son that took Israel out of Egypt.p.14. It was Jehovah the son that was seen by Moses in the cloud upon the mercy-seat, and gave his name Jehovah to Moses.p.7 & 51. It is Jehovah the son about whom Hosea writes: "When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt." p.61.

When Jesus was a child, an angel of-Jehovah sent Joseph, Mary, and Jesus down to Egypt. Hosea's prophecy had a second prophecy in the same verse to which Matthew refers, "Out-of-Egypt I-called MY son." p.64. CONSIDER THAT AN ANGEL HAD TO BE USED TO GIVE JOSEPH, JEHOVAH THE FATHER'S INSTRUCTIONS, BECAUSE AT THIS TIME JEHOVAH THE SON WAS IN THE BODY OF JESUS. HERE WE HAVE MORE PROOF THAT JESUS IS JEHOVAH THE SON. Remember Luke 1:42 and the prophecy: "blessed is the fruit of-your belly."

see p 56

[FRUIT OF YOUR WOMB DENOTES IDOLATRY]

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT

5 YOU-be-having this opinion in YOU which also is in Messiah Jesus,

6 Who existing in form of-God considered not the being equal with-God *a thing for seizure,*

7 BUT he-emptied himself having-taken form of a slave, having-become in similitude of-MEN;

8 And having-been-found in-figure as MAN he-humbled himself having-become obedient as-far-as death, but death of-a-cross.

NOT A HUMAN BEING

9 And on-this-account the God exceedingly-exalted him and bestowed-a-favor to-him the name, namely-the-one above every name,

10 In-order-that in the name of-Jesus every knee might-bend of-those-in-the-heavenly and of-those-earthly and of-those-subterranean,

11 And every tongue might-acknowledge that Jesus Messiah is Jehovah with-reference-to glory of-God *the Father,*

WHEN THE SON OF GOD CAME INTO THE WORLD, IT WAS ONLY HIS FORM OF GOD OF WHICH HE EMPTIED HIMSELF, HE WAS STILL "THE SON OF GOD." THIS SHOULD NOT BE TOO DIFFICULT TO UNDERSTAND IF YOU HAVE COME THIS FAR. GOD'S SON HAD SIMPLY ENTERED A BODY "IN SIMILITUDE OF-FLESH OF-SIN." (Romans 8:3, page 68)

JOHN 1 CT

"JOHN THE BAPTIST"

JOHN 1 CT

31 And-I myself-had not been-knowing him absolutely; BUT in-order-that he-might-be-manifested to-the Israeli, because-of this I myself-came baptizing in the water.

32 And John bore-witness saying that I-have-beheld the Spirit descending as-if a dove out-of heaven, and it-remained upon him.

33 And-I myself-had not been-knowing him absolutely; BUT the-one having-sent me to-be-baptizing in water, that-one said to-me, Upon whom you-might-see the Spirit descending and remaining upon him, this-one is the-one baptizing in the Holy Spirit.

NOT NECESSARILY VISIBLE TO EYES THAT ARE PRESENT

JESUS, THE MESSIAH, WAS NOT A HUMAN BEING. THE FOLLOWING ARE A FEW EXAMPLES THAT CLEARLY SHOW THIS. THESE ARE NOT IN ANY SPECIAL ORDER. SEE IF-77,78, THE TRANSFORMATION OF JESUS --- NOT TRANSFIGURATION, AS THE KING JAMES.

SEE IF-27 FOR MAJOR REASON.

MATTHEW 2:13 CT

13 But as they were having-retired, behold, *an* angel of Jehovah is-appearing-to-the Joseph according-to an apparition, saying. Having-been-raised you-take-along-to-yourself the *pre-teen*-child and his mother, and you-be-fleeing into Egypt, and you-be there till I-might-say to-you; for Herod is-being-about to-be-seeking the *pre-teen*-child, to-destroy it.

14 But the *one* having-been-raised, he-took-along-to-himself the *pre-teen*-child and his mother, of-night, and he-retired into Egypt. HE COULD NOT BE DESTROYED.

HE COULD NOT BE STONED. →

LUKE 8 CT

22 And it-came-to-pass in one of-the days also he himself and his disciples embarked into a vessel, and he-said to-them, Let-us-go-through into the other-side of-the lake; and they-were-put-back-to-sea.

23 But as they were sailing he-fell-asleep; and a dark-squall of-strong-wind descended into the lake, and they-were-being-completely-filled and they-were-being-in-peril.

24 But having-come-near they-roused him, saying, Master, Master, we-are-being-destroyed. But the-one having-been-raised he-rebuked the-strong-wind and the roughness-of-the water; and they-ceased-of-themselves, and it-became calm.

25 But he-said to-them, Where is YOUR trust? But having-feared-for-themselves they-marvelled, saying to one-another, So who is this-one, that he-is-enjoining even the strong-winds and the water, and they-are-obeying him?

← JESUS COULD NOT BE DROWNED. →

JOHN 19 CT

9 And he-went-in again into the praetorium, and he-is-saying to-the Jesus, From-whence are-you yourself? But the Jesus gave not reply to-him.

10 The Pilate therefore is-saying to-him, Are-you not speaking to-me? Are-you not knowing-absolutely that I-am-having authority to-crucify you, and I-am-having authority to-release you? ★

11 The Jesus answered, You-were not having authority, not-one bit, down-upon me unless it-was having-been-given-and-still-given to-you from-above. Because-of this the *one* giving me over to-you is-having greater sin.

JOHN 17

1 The Jesus spoke these-things, and he-elevated his eyes with-reference-to the heaven and he-said, Father the hour has-come-and-still-is; you-glorify your son, in-order-that your son might also glorify you. ★

2 According-as you-gave authority to-him of-all flesh, in-order-that all which you-have-given-and still-give to-him, he-might-give life eternal to-them.

AS YOU KNOW THE "ARTICLE" ACTS AS A POINTER. IN THE FOLLOWING TITLE GIVEN TO JESUS THERE ARE 2 ARTICLES, BUT THE 2nd ONE IS NOT USUALLY TRANSLATED, WHY? ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ ἀνθρώπου. IT IS TIME TO ASK THE QUESTION; WHAT MAN? THE ANSWER IS SIMPLE; THE MAN ADAM. ALL MEN COME FROM ADAM, AND IT IS FROM THIS SPERM THAT A BODY WAS MADE IN MARY.

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT

7 BUT he-emptied himself having-taken form of a slave, having-become in similitude of-MEN;
8 And having-been-found in-figure as MAN he-humbled himself having-become obedient as-far-as death, but death of-a-cross.

JOHN 8:59 CT

59 Therefore they-lifted-up stones in-order-that they-might-cast upon him; but Jesus was-hidden, and he-went-out out-of the temple, having-gone-through through midst of-them, and he-was thus leading-past.

JOHN 10 CT

29 My Father who has-given-and-is-still-giving to-me is greater than-all, and no-one is-being-able to-be-seizing out-of the hand of-my Father.

30 I and the Father are one.

31 The Jews therefore again bore stones in-order-that they-might-stone him.

MATTHEW 14 CT

24 But the vessel was already midst of-the sea, being-tormented by the waves, for the strong-wind was contrary.

25 But in fourth guard-period of-the night the Jesus went-away to them, walking-around on the sea.

26 And the disciples having-seen him walking-around on the sea were-disturbed, saying, that it-is a phantom: and they-cried from the fear.

27 But immediately the Jesus spoke to-them, saying, YOU-be-being-of-good-courage, I myself am, ★ YOU-be not fearing-for-yourselves.

28 But the Peter having-answered to-him said, If you yourself-are, you-give me verbal-order to-come to you on the waters.

29 But the *one* said, You-come. And the Peter having-descended from the vessel he-walked-around on the waters, to-go to the Jesus.

30 But looking-at the strong wind he-was-made-to-fear, and having-begun to-be-sinking he-cried, saying, Lord, you-save me.

31 But immediately the Jesus having-stretched-out the hand he-took-hold-of-him, and he-is-saying to-him, Little-trust, you-hesitated with-reference-to what?

LUKE 22 CT

52 But the Jesus said to the-ones having-come-to-be-alongside upon him, chief-priests and commanders of-the temple and elders, Have-YOU-come-out as upon a robber with daggers and weapons?

53 Daily of-my being with YOU in the temple YOU-stretched not out the hands upon me; BUT this is YOUR hour, and the authority-of-the darkness. ★

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT

6 Who existing in form-of-God considered not the being equal with-God a thing for seizure,

7 BUT he-emptied himself having-taken form of a slave, having-become in similitude of-MEN;

8 And having-been-found in-figure as MAN he-humbled himself having-become obedient as-far-as death, but death of-a-cross.

1 CORINTHIANS 15 CT

47 The first MAN was out-of earth made-of-dirt, the second MAN out-of heaven

SEE IF-63,64 THE TRUTH ABOUT JESUS.

LET US GO FURTHER IN CONSIDERING THE REASON WHY THE SECOND OF THE TWO ARTICLES IS LEFT UNTRANSLATED IN ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS. THE PHRASE "THE SON OF THE MAN", THAT IS "ANTHROPOS" OCCURS 83X IN THE NEW TESTAMENT. NOTICE THAT IN ROMANS 5:12 THE KING JAMES OMITS THE ARTICLE BEFORE SIN. THIS IS FROM THE FACT THAT THE LATIN DOES NOT HAVE ARTICLES AND THE KING JAMES FOLLOWS THE CATHOLIC TRANSLATION.

KING JAMES

12 Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

ROMANS 5 CT.

12 Because of this as-altogether through one MAN the sin came-in into the world, and through the sin the death, and thus the death went-through into all MEN, upon which they all sinned;

Notice that on page 70 in "THE TRUTH ABOUT JESUS" there are 74 generations to Mary. I'm sure you all know that Mary was a virgin, but consider Romans 3.

KING JAMES

9 What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin; 10 As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

ROMANS 3 CT

9 What therefore? Are-we-ourselves-excelling? Not in-any-event; for we-reasoned-before both Jews and Greeks all to-be under sin, 10 According-as it-has-been-and-is-still-written that there-is not a just one, but-not one, there-is not the one perceiving,

CONSIDER DAVID'S STATEMENT IN PSALMS 51 ASV. THE SIN LINE FROM ADAM PASSES ON TO ALL MEN. SO ALSO MARY CARRIED THE SIN LINE FROM HER FATHER. MARY WAS A VIRGIN, IT SAYS NO MORE THAN THAT.

PSALMS

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David; when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bathsheba.

51 "Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: According to the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

5 Behold, I was brought forth in iniquity; And in sin did my mother conceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts; And in the hidden part thou wilt make me to know wisdom.

IF-63,64

HEBREWS 10 CT

THE BODY PREPARED IN MARY WAS ENTERED BY JEHOVAH THE SON WHILE IN MARY'S BELLY.

5 On-this-account coming-in into the world he-is-saying: You-willed not sacrifice and offering, but you-yourself-rendered a body thoroughly-fit-for-me;

WHY ARE SECOND ARTICLES NOT TRANSLATED? AS I HAVE SHOWN IN DIS-COURSE 8, "Bible Translation -- The Serpent's 'Playground'", Satan intends to gradually reduce Jesus to a has-been and raise Mary to "Mother of God" and "Queen of Heaven". See the picture on IF-87.

LUKE 1

41 και ἐγένετο ὡς ἤκουσεν ἡ Ἐλισάβετ τὸν ἀσπασμὸν τῆς Μαρίας, ἐκίστησεν τὸ βρέφος ἐν τῇ κοιλίᾳ αὐτῆς· καὶ ἐπλήθη πνεύματος ἁγίου ἡ Ἐλισάβετ, 42 καὶ ἀνεφώνησεν ὡφονῇ· *with [the] Spirit Holy and cried out with a voice μεγάλη καὶ εἶπεν, Εὐλόγημένη σὺ ἐν γυναιξίν, καὶ εὐλογημένος ὁ καρπὸς τῆς κοιλίας σου. 43 καὶ πόθεν μοι τοῦτο, ἵνα ἔλθῃ ἡ μήτηρ τοῦ κυρίου μου πρὸς με; 44 ἰδοὺ γὰρ, ὡς ἐγένετο ἡ φωνὴ τοῦ ἀσπασμοῦ σου εἰς τὰ ὦτά μου ἐκίστησεν ἐν ἀγαλλιάσει τὸ βρέφος ἐν τῇ κοιλίᾳ μου.

* ALL THESE GREEK WORDS ARE THE WORD FOR BELLY, NOT WOMB. JESUS WAS NEVER IN MARY'S WOMB.

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT

6 Who existing in form of-God considered not the being equal with-God a thing for seizure, 7 BUT he-emptied himself having-taken form of a slave, having-become in similitude of-MEN; 8 And having-been-found in-figure as MAN he-humbled himself having-become obedient as-far-as death, but death of-a-cross.

JESUS CALLS HIMSELF "THE SON OF THE MAN" (ADAM) MORE THAN 80 TIMES. IF YOU WILL LOOK AT THE CHART ON PAGE 70, AND THE COLUMN THAT BEGINS WITH ADAM AND ENDS WITH HELI AND MARY HIS DAUGHTER, ALL OF THESE ARE SINNERS. THE HOLY SPIRIT FASHIONED A BODY IN MARY INTO WHICH JEHOVAH ENTERED JUST BEFORE DELIVERY, AND WAS NAMED JESUS.

71
ACTS
7:56

MATTHEW 20 CT

28 As-altogether the son-of-the MAN came not to be ministered-to, BUT to minister and to give his soul ransom instead-of many. ★

MATTHEW 26 CT

45 Then he-is-coming to his disciples, and he-is-saying to-them, YOU-be-sleeping therefore and YOU-be-resting-again-for-yourselves; behold the hour has-drawn-near-and-is-still-near, and the son-of-the MAN is-being-given-over into hands of sinners. ★

LUKE 7 CT

33 For John the Baptist has-come neither eating bread nor drinking wine, and YOU-are-saying, He-is-having a little demon.

34 The son-of-the MAN has-come eating and drinking, and YOU-are-saying, Behold, a MAN a glutton and a wine-drinker, a friend of tax-collectors and of sinners.

LUKE 24 CT ★

7 Saying, that it-is-essential the son-of-the MAN to-be-given-over into hands of sinful MEN, and to-be-crucified, and to-stand-again on-the third day. ★

MARK 9 CT

31 For he-was-teaching his disciples, and he-was-saying to-them, that The son-of-the MAN is-being-given-over into hands of MEN and they-will-kill him; and having-been-killed, on-the third day he-will-stand-again.

32 But the ones were-being-ignorant-of the saying, and they-were-being-afraid to-question him.

MARK 10 CT

33 That, Behold, we-are-ascending into Jerusalem, and the son-of-the MAN will-be-given-over to-the chief-priests and to-the scribes, and they-will-condemn him to-death, and they-will-give him over to-the Gentiles. ★

34 And they-will-mock him, and they-will-whip him, and they-will-spit-on him, and they-will-kill him; and on-the third day he-will-stand-again.

MARK 14 CT

41 And he-is-coming the third time, and he-is-saying to-them, YOU-be-sleeping therefore and YOU-be-resting-again-for-yourselves. He-is-holding-off. The hour came. Behold, the son-of-the MAN is-being-given-over into the hands of-the sinners. ★

1 CORINTHIANS 15 CT

45 Thus also it-has-been-and-still-is-written: The first MAN Adam came-to-pass with-reference-to a living soul; the last Adam with-reference-to a spirit making-alive.

46 BUT not firstly the spiritual BUT the one of-the-soul, thereafter the spiritual.

47 The first MAN was out-of earth (made-of-dirt) the second MAN out-of heaven

48 Such-as the one (made-of-dirt) as-such-are-these also the ones (made-of-dirt) and such-as the one in-the-heavenly, as-such-are-these also the ones in-the-heavenlies;

49 And according-as we-wore the image of-the one (made-of-clay) we-shall-wear also the image of-the one in the heavenly.

Turn to page 34 and read again Jesus' statement to John the Baptist when Jesus came to be baptized. "You-let it be just-now; for thus it-is being-suitable for-us to-fulfill all justice." Turn to page 68 where Matthew 3:15 is repeated. Note also on page 68, Romans 8:3: "GOD HAVING-SENT THE SON OF-HIMSELF IN SIMILITUDE OF-FLESH OF-SIN AND CONCERNING SIN HE-CONDEMNED THE SIN IN THE FLESH." The body in which Jesus "tabernacled" was constructed by the Holy Spirit and needed no repentance. At the bottom of page 69 we learned that the Spirit descended on Jesus and REMAINED on him. Immediately after Jesus' baptism, Jesus was-led-up into the wilderness by the Spirit, to-be-tried by the slanderer. (Matthew 4:1 CT) The three major trials to which Jesus was subjected and to which Jesus gave us God's answer during his trials, may be well applied to each individual.

HEBREWS 4 CT

15 For we-are not having a chief-priest not being-able to-suffer-together with our weaknesses, but having-been-and-still-tried according-to all things according-to similarity to-us separate-from sin.

IN HEBREWS 4:15 CT WE LEARN THAT THE TRIALS TO WHICH JESUS WAS SUBJECTED ARE SIMILAR TO OURS. JESUS' ANSWERS TO THE SLANDERER ARE EXAMPLES FOR US. JESUS WAS HUNGRY BUT JESUS PUT THE WORDS OF GOD ABOVE PHYSICAL FOOD. THINK HOW DIFFERENT OUR LIVES WOULD BE, IF WE KEPT THE WORDS OF GOD FIRST IN OUR LIVES.

MATTHEW 4 CT

- 1 Then the Jesus was-led-up into the wilderness by the Spirit, to-be-tried by the slanderer.
- 2 And having-fasted forty days and forty nights, he later hungered.
- 3 And the one trying having-come-near to-him said, If you-are son-of-the God, you-say in-order-that these stones might-become loaves.
- 4 But the one having-answered said, It-has-been-and-is-still-written, Not upon bread only will MAN live, BUT upon every saying proceeding-out through the mouth of God.

P

- 1 But Jesus full of-the-Holy Spirit, returned from the Jordan, and he-was-being-led in the Spirit into the wilderness.
- 2 Being-tried forty days by the slanderer; and he-ate not, not-one-thing, in those days, and as they were being-completely-finished, later he-became-hungry.
- 3 And the slanderer said to-him, If you-are son-of-the God, you-say to-this stone in-order-that it-might-become bread.
- 4 And Jesus answered to him, saying, It-has-been-and-is-still-written, That not upon bread only the MAN will-live, BUT upon every saying of-God.

1

1

ANSWER

CONSIDER THE TRIAL WHEN THE SLANDERER TOOK JESUS UP TO THE PINNACLE OF THE TEMPLE, AND THE SLANDERER (DEVIL) TOLD JESUS, "IF YOU ARE THE SON OF GOD, YOU CAST YOURSELF DOWN." HERE JESUS REPLIES: "YOU-WILL NOT TEMPT JEHOVAH YOUR GOD."

MATTHEW 4 CT

- 5 Then the slanderer is-taking him alongside-with-himself into the holy city, and he-is-standing him-upon the pinnacle-of-the temple,
- 6 And he-is-saying to-him, If you-are son-of-the God, you-cast yourself down: for it-has-been-and-is-still-written, that he-will-command his angels concerning you, and they-will-lift you up upon hands, lest-at-any-time you-might-stumble your foot toward a stone.
- 7 The Jesus was-stating to-him, Again it-has-been-and-is-still-written, You-will not tempt Jehovah your God.

P

- 9 And he-led him into Jerusalem, and he-stood him upon the pinnacle-of-the temple, and he-said to-him, If you-are the son-of-the God, you-cast yourself down hence;
- 10 For it-has-been-and-is-still-written, That to his angels he-will-command concerning you, to-thoroughly-guard you;
- 11 And that on hands they-will-lift you up, lest-at-any-time you-might-stumble your foot with a stone.
- 12 And having-answered the Jesus said to-him, That-it-has-been-and-is-still-said, You-will not tempt Jehovah your God.
- 13 And having-finished-completely every trial the slanderer departed from him until a season.

3

1

MATTHEW 4 CT

- 8 Again the slanderer is-taking him alongside-with-himself into a very high mountain, and he-is-pointing-out to-him all the kingdoms-of-the world and their glory,
- 9 And he-is-saying to-him, I-shall-give to-you all these-things if having-fallen you-will-worship to-me.
- 10 Then the Jesus is-saying to-him, You-be-withdrawing, adversary; for it-has-been-and-is-still-written, you-will-worship Jehovah your God, and you-will-serve for-him only.
- 11 Then the slanderer is-letting him be, and behold, angels came-near and were-ministering to-him.

P

- 5 And the slanderer having-led him up into a high mountain he-pointed-to all the kingdoms-of-the inhabited-earth for-him in a point-of-time.
- 6 And the slanderer said to-him, To-you I-shall-give quite-all this authority and their glory; because it-has-been-and-is-still-given-over to-me, and to-whom if I-am-willing I-am-giving it.
- 7 If therefore you yourself-might-worship in-sight of-me, all-things will-be of-you.
- 8 And the Jesus having-answered said to-him, You-be-withdrawing behind of-me, adversary; for it-has-been-and-is-still-written, You-will-worship Jehovah your God, and for-him only you-will-serve.

A

2

* The "P" indicates "pair", because of similarity. I believe that the slanderer tried Jesus six times, #1,2,3,4,5,6.

This is probably the most difficult page that I have ever tried to explain. Usually these are taught as the 3 temptations of Jesus, actually I believe you will understand that there are 6 TRIALS of Jesus, in the sequence shown. There are 4 times that the "slanderer" (the devil) challenged Jesus as "the son of the God." #1,3,4,5. On #1 the slanderer did not quote Scripture but Jesus answered: "That not upon bread only the MAN will live, BUT upon every saying of God." On the next pair #3 the slanderer did "misuse" Scripture. Jesus replied: "You will not tempt Jehovah your God."

* Trials #2 and #6 are quite different. In trial #2 the slanderer made the best offer he could honestly make. He offered Jesus the "kingdoms of the inhabited-earth" (oikoumene) which was his to give, that is, the Roman Empire. (See the Teaching Dictionary, R.H.Mount, page 213 as well as IF-sheet 65&66. Jesus answered: "You will worship Jehovah your God, and for him only you will serve." The slanderer tried #1,2,3 and left Jesus for a season. On the second series the slanderer offered #4 and finally #6 where he got the same answer.

ON PAGE 64 YOU SAW A POSSIBLE SEATING AT THE TABLE TO KEEP THE FEAST OF THE PASSOVER. IT IS VERY PROBABLE THAT THE DISCIPLES ATE SUPPER TOGETHER MOST OF THE TIME, WHERE ELSE WOULD THEY GATHER SO THAT JESUS COULD TEACH THEM? WE HAVE ONE SUCH SUPPER RECORDED BY THE APOSTLE JOHN IN CHAPTER 13. THIS SUPPER WAS IMPORTANT BECAUSE JESUS WAS PREPARING THE DISCIPLES FOR HIS APPROACHING CRUCIFIXION, JUST A FEW DAYS AWAY. IT WAS AT THIS SUPPER THAT JESUS WASHED THE DISCIPLES FEET AS A VERY IMPORTANT LESSON.

JOHN 13 CT

1 But before the feast of the passover, the Jesus knowing- absolutely that his hour had-come-and-is in-order-that he-might-change-location out-of this world to the Father, having-cherished his own, *namely-the ones in the world*, he-cherished them with-reference-to a finish. (TELOS)

2 And as supper was having-come-to-be, as the slanderer was already having-cast into the heart of Judas Iscariot, of Simon, in-order-that he-might-give him over, *

3 The Jesus knowing-absolutely that the Father had-given-and-still-gives all-things to-him into the hands, and that he-came-out from God and he-is-withdrawing to the God,

4 He-is-himself-rising out-of the supper and he-is-placing the garments, and having-taken a towel he-thoroughly-girded himself:

5 Afterwards he-is-casting water into the basin, and he-began to-be-washing the feet of-the-disciples, and to-be-wiping-dry with-the towel with-which he-was-having-been-and-still-was-thoroughly-girded.

6 He-is-coming therefore to Simon Peter, and that-one is-saying to-him, Lord, Are-you yourself washing the feet of-me?

7 Jesus answered and said to-him, What I myself-am-doing you yourself-are not knowing-absolutely just-now, but you-will-come-to-know-for-yourself after these-things.

8 Peter is-saying to-him, By-no-means might-you-wash the feet of-me with-reference-to the age. The Jesus answered to-him, Unless I-might-wash you, you-are not having part with me.

9 Simon Peter is-saying to-him, Lord, not the feet of-me only, BUT also the hands and the head.

10 The Jesus is-saying to-him, The *one* having-been-bathed is not having need than to-wash-for-himself the feet, BUT he-is total clean; and YOU yourselves-are clean *ones*, BUT NOT all.

11 For he-had-known-absolutely the *one* giving him over: because-of this he-said, YOU-are NOT all clean *ones*,

12 When therefore he-washed the feet of-them, and he-took *his* garments, having-fallen-back again, he-said to-them, Are-YOU-coming-to-know what I-have-done-and-am-doing to-You?

13 YOU yourselves-are-hollering-to me the teacher and the Lord, and YOU-are-saying rightly, for I-am.

14 If therefore I myself-washed YOUR feet, the Lord and the teacher, YOU yourselves also are-being-indebted to be-washing the feet of-one-another;

15 For I-gave to-YOU a copy, in-order-that according-as I myself-did to-YOU, also YOU yourselves might-be-doing.

➡ The washing of the disciples feet has nothing to do with the Passover. This supper was before the feast of the Passover. At this supper the slanderer the "devil" had already cast the idea of giving Jesus over to the chief-priests for 30 silver coins. (Matt. 26:14) * In John 13:18,19 Jesus gives more proof that He is the 'I AM', that is, Jehovah of Exodus 3:14. (Pages 7,51).

* Jesus dips a little morsel and gives it to Judas, indicating that he is the one who will deliver him to the chief-priests. ● At this point, Satan entered Judas, thus making certain that Judas had no way to turn back. Jesus said to Judas: "What you-are-doing you-do more-quickly." (vs.27) ▶ Verse 29 is thorough proof that the Passover had not yet begun, but the disciples were confused. Verse 30 is further proof that even their thoughts were confused because none of their ideas were possible because, "IT-WAS NIGHT."

JOHN 13 CT

16 Amen, amen, I-am-saying to-YOU, a slave is not greater *than* his lord, nor an apostle greater *than* the one having-sent him.

17 If YOU-are-knowing these-things absolutely, YOU-are happy-ones if You-might-be-doing them.

18 I-am not saying concerning all of-YOU. I myself-am-knowing-absolutely whom I-chose-for-myself, BUT in-order-that the scripture might-be-fulfilled. The one chewing the bread with me he-elevated his heel upon me.

19 From just-now I-am-saying to-YOU before the-thing to-come-to-pass, in-order-that at-the-time-that it-might-come-to-pass, YOU-might-trust that I myself-am. *

20 Amen, amen, I-am-saying to-YOU, The *one* taking someone I-might *likely* send, he-is-taking me; but the *one* taking me, he-is-taking the *one* having-sent me.

21 The Jesus having-said these-things was-disturbed in-the spirit, and he-bore-witness and he-said, Amen, amen, I-am-saying to-YOU, that one out-of YOU will-give me over. ★

22 The disciples therefore were-looking with-reference-to-one-another, being-perplexed concerning whom he-is-saying.

23 But one of-his disciples was lying-back in the bosom of-the Jesus, whom the Jesus was-cherishing.

24 Simon Peter therefore is-nodding to-this *one* to-inquire who it-may-be concerning whom he-is-saying.

25 But that-one having-fallen-upon, over the chest of-the Jesus, is-saying to-him, Lord, who is-it?

26 The Jesus is-answering, It-is that-one to-whom I, having-dipped the little-morsel, shall-hand it over. And having-dipped-in the little-morsel he-is-giving it to Judas Iscariot-of-Simon. ★

27 And after the little-morsel, then the adversary went-in into that-one. The Jesus is-saying therefore to-him, What you-are-doing you-do more-quickly.

28 But not-one of-the *ones* lying-back came-to-know toward what-thing he-said this to-him. *

29 For some were-thinking, since the Judas was-having the case, that the Jesus is-saying to-him, (You-buy-in-the-market of-which things we-are-having need with-reference-to the feast; or in-order-that he-might-give something to-the destitute.

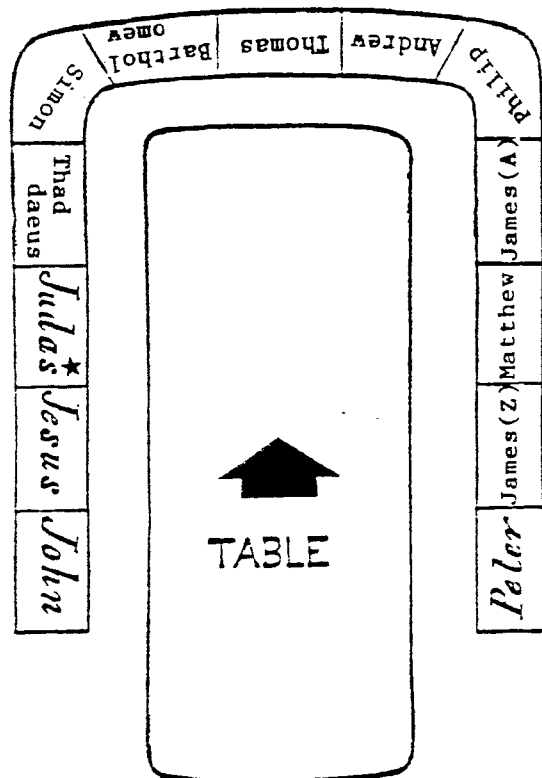
30 Therefore having-taken the little-morsel that-one went-out immediately; but it-was night. ★

31 When he-went-out the Jesus is-saying, Now the son of-the MAN was-glorified, and the God was-glorified in him.

TO THE
COMPLETION OF
A GOOD AND
FINAL STATE

NOT A
PART OF
THE
PASSOVER

REVIEW PAGE 64, SHOWING THE 12 APOSTLES SEATED AT THE PASSOVER TABLE WITH JESUS. HERE ONCE AGAIN WE ARE LOOKING AT THE ACTUAL PASSOVER WITH JESUS BEING THE HEAD OF THE APOSTLES. READ THE PASSAGE FROM LUKE 22 AND NOTICE IN VERSE 17 THAT JESUS RECEIVED A CUP AND GAVE THANKS. I HAVE NO DIRECT AUTHORITY FOR THE WORDS THAT I AM PUTTING IN PLACE AS THOUGH JESUS WAS SAYING THEM. I BELIEVE THAT THIS IS THE CUP BEFORE THE SUPPER REMINDING THEM OF WHENCE THEY CAME.



JESUS--12 APOSTLES

LUKE 22 CT

15 And he-said to-them, I-desired with-desire to-eat this passover with YOU before I am to-suffer.

16 For I-am-saying to-YOU, that by-no-means might-I-eat any-more out-of it till of-one-which it-might-be-fulfilled in the kingdom-of-the God.

17 And having-received a cup, having-given-thanks he-said, YOU-take this, and YOU-divide for-yourselves. ★

EXODUS 13 ASV

8 'And thou shalt tell thy son in that day, saying, It is because of that which Jehovah did for me when I came forth out of Egypt.

18 For I-am-saying to-YOU, that by-no-means might-I-drink from the product-of-the vine till of-one-which the kingdom-of-the God might-come.

19 And having-taken bread, having-given-thanks he-broke-in-pieces, and he-gave to-them, saying, This is my body, the-one being-given-in-behalf-of YOU: YOU-be-doing this with-reference-to my remembrance.

20 And in-the-same-way the cup after to-partake-supper, saying, This cup is the new-quality covenant in my blood, the-one being-poured-out in-behalf-of YOU.

21 Further, behold, the hand-of-the-one giving me over is with me on the table; ★

22 And on-the-one-hand the son-of-the MAN is-proceeding according-to the-thing having-been-and-still-appointed, further woe to that MAN through whom he-is-being-given-over.

PROOF OF THE DEITY OF JESUS MESSIAH



Judas present

Luke is the only record of this "first cup". I believe that this cup would be the second cup in today's Passover feast. Review page 61 for I hope that you never forget that Jehovah the son called his son "Israel" out of Egypt. Next you must remember that God the father called his son "Jesus" out of Egypt. The reason that this verse is so important, is that it is absolute proof of the deity of Jesus, he had no human family as his background that came out of Egypt but he descended out of heaven. He also could quote Exodus 13:8.

★ Jesus now gave this first cup to the 12 disciples to share. The disciples could say: "Jehovah showed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his house, before our eyes; and he brought US out from thence, that he might bring US in, to give US the land which he swore unto our fathers." (Deut. 6:22,23.ASV) Here, Jehovah the son assures Israel, his son once more, of a future Passover cup (3) in Luke 22:18. Judas was there to drink of the cup "after supper" (verse 21 above.) Jesus' promise continues, including Judas in verse 28 below. Judas is still present.

LUKE 22 CT

28 But YOU yourselves-are the-ones having-remained-and-still-remaining-continuously with me in my trials.

29 And-I myself-am-covenanting to-YOU a kingdom, according-as my Father himself-covenanted to-me,

30 In-order-that YOU-might-be-eating and YOU-might-be-drinking on my table in my kingdom, and YOU-might-yourselves-be-seated on thrones judging the twelve tribes of-the Israeli.

► ● THE SUPPER OF JOHN 13 PAGE 73 WAS ABOUT 2 DAYS BEFORE PASSOVER.

MATTHEW 26 CT

2 YOU-are-knowing-absolutely that after two days the passover-is-coming-to-pass and the son-of-the MAN is-being-given-over with-reference-to the to-be-crucified.

14 Then one-of-the twelve, the-one being-called ★ Judas Iscariot having-proceeded to the chief-priests,

15 Said, What are-YOU-willing to-give to-me, and-I myself-will-give him over to-YOU? But the-ones stood thirty silver-coins for him.

16 And from then he-was-seeking a good-season in-order-that he-might-give him over.

FIRST, READ THE ENTIRE RECORD OF THE PASSOVER IN BOTH MATTHEW AND MARK AND NOTICE THAT JUDAS IS PRESENT AT THE ENTIRE PASSOVER. IT IS AFTER LEAVING THE PASSOVER MEAL THAT JUDAS SAW THE OPPORTUNITY TO FIRST SEPARATE FROM THE OTHER DISCIPLES AND THEN GATHER THE "CROWD" THAT HAD BEEN HIDDEN NEAR BY.

MATTHEW 26 CT

18 But the-one said, YOU-be-withdrawing into the city to the certain-one, and YOU-say to-him, The teacher is-saying, My season is near; toward you I-am-doing the pass-over with my disciples.
 19 And the disciples did as the Jesus assigned-together for-them, and they-prepared the passover.
 20 But as evening was having-come-to-pass he-was-lying-back with the twelve.
 21 And as they were eating he-said, Amen I-am-saying to-YOU, that one Out-of YOU will-give me over.
 22 And being extremely grieved each of-them began to-be-saying to-him, Whether-at-all I myself-am, Lord?
 23 But the-one having-answered said, The-one having-dipped-in the hand with me in the bowl, this-one will-give me over.
 24 On-the-one-hand the son of-the MAN is withdrawing according-as it-has-been-and-is-still-written concerning him, on-the-other-hand to-that MAN through whom the son of-the MAN is-being-given-over; it-was fine for-him if that man was not born. ★
 25 But having-answered Judas the-one giving-him over said, Whether-at-all I myself-am he Rabbi? He-is-saying to-him, You yourself-said.
 26 But as they were eating, the Jesus having-taken the bread, and having-blessed, he-broke-in-pieces and he-was-giving-to-the disciples, and he-said, YOU-take, YOU-eat: this is my body.
 27 And having-taken the cup, and having-given-thanks, he-gave-to-them, saying, YOU all drink out-of it
 28 For this is my blood, namely-the blood of-the new-quality covenant, namely-the blood being-poured-out concerning many with-reference-to forgiveness of-sins.
 29 But I-am-saying to-YOU, that by-no-means might-I drink from just-now out-of this product of-the vine, till that day at-the-time-that I-might-be-drinking it with YOU a new-quality in the kingdom of-my Father.
 30 And having-sung-a-hymn they-went-out into the mountain-of-the olives. *

MARK 14 CT

14 And where-in-which if he-might-go-in, YOU-say to-the despot-of-the-household, that the teacher is-saying, Where is the guestchamber where-in-which I-might-eat the passover with my disciples?
 15 And he himself-will-point to-YOU a great upper-floor having-been-and-still-spread prepared. There YOU-prepare for-us.
 16 And his disciples went-out, and came into the city, and they-found according-as he-said to-them, and they-prepared the passover.
 17 And as evening was having-come-to-pass he-is-coming with the twelve.
 18 And as they were lying-back and eating the Jesus said, Amen I-am-saying to-YOU, that one out-of YOU will-give me over, the one eating with me.
 19 But the ones began to-be-being-grieved, and to-be-saying to-him, one by one, Whether-at-all is-it I? And another, Whether-at-all is-it I?
 20 But the one having-answered said to-them, One out-of the twelve, the one dipping-in with me into the bowl.
 21 On-the-one-hand the son of-the MAN is-with-drawing according-as it-has-been-and-is-still-written concerning him; on-the-other-hand woe for-that MAN through whom the son of-the MAN is-being-given-over; it-was fine for-him if that MAN was not begotten.
 22 And as they were eating, the Jesus having-taken bread, having-blessed he-broke-in-pieces, and he-gave-to-them, and he-said, YOU-take, YOU-eat: this is my body.
 23 And having-taken the cup, having-given-thanks he-gave-to-them, and they all drank out-of it.
 24 And he-said to-them, This is my blood the blood of-the new-quality covenant, the blood being-poured-out concerning many.
 25 Amen I-am-saying to-YOU, that By-no-means might-I drink any-more out-of the product of-the vine, till that day at-the-time-that I-might-be-drinking it new-quality in the kingdom of-the God.
 26 And having-sung-a-hymn they-went-out into the mountain-of-the olives. *

These definitions below will help us to better understand the sequence of events if you also keep page 74 in mind as well. It was after leaving the supper described on page 73, held about two days before Passover that Judas met the chief-priests and accepted their offer of 30 silver-coins if he would deliver Jesus to them. The Passover heads the 7 day feast of unleavened bread. (Exodus 23:15) There are only 3 feasts in Israel: The feast of unleavened bread of seven days, the feast of harvest, and the feast of ingathering. (Exodus 23).

MARK 14 CT

1 But it-was the passover and the unleavened-breads after two days, And the chief-priests and the scribes were-seeking how, having-retained him with guile, they-might-be-killing him.
 12 And on-the first day of-the unleavened-breads, when they-are-sacrificing the passover his disciples are-saying to-him, Where are-you-willing, having-gone-away, we-might-prepare in-order-that you-might-eat the passover?

LUKE 22 CT

1 But the feast of-the unleavened-breads was-drawing-near, namely-the-one being-called passover.
 7 But the day of-the unleavened-breads came in which it-was-essential the passover to-be-being-sacrificed.
 8 And he-dispatched Peter and John, saying, Having-proceeded YOU-prepare for-us the passover, in-order-that we-might-eat.

MATTHEW 26 CT

17 But on-the first of-the unleavened-breads the disciples came-near to-the Jesus, saying to-him, Where are-you-willing we-might-prepare for-you to-eat the passover?

UNDERSTANDING OF THESE "DEFINITIONS" IS OF PRIMARY IMPORTANCE IN ANY STUDY OF THE PASSOVER OBSERVED BY JESUS AND THE ACTIONS OF JUDAS.

WHILE YOU MAY HAVE READ THE PASSAGES OF SCRIPTURE BELOW MANY TIMES, I THINK IT IS WISE TO HAVE THESE PARTICULAR PASSAGES ALWAYS IN FRONT OF YOU. THE DETAILS ARE ESSENTIAL TO AN UNDERSTANDING OF THE PASSOVER.

JOHN 5 CT

46 For if YOU-were-trusting Moses, YOU-were-likely-trusting in-me, for that *one* wrote concerning me.

47 But if YOU-are not trusting to-the letters of-that *one*, how will-YOU-trust to-my sayings?

EXODUS 12 ASV

12 And Jehovah spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you. 3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to their fathers' houses, a lamb for a household: 4 and if the household be too little for a lamb, then shall he and his neighbor next unto his house take one according to the number of the souls; according to every man's eating ye shall make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male a year old: ye shall take it from the sheep, or from the goats. 6 and ye shall keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it at even. 7 And they shall take of the blood, and put it on the two side posts and on the lintel, upon the houses wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unleavened bread; with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor boiled at all with water, but roast with fire; its head with its legs and with the inwards thereof. 10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; but that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. 11 And thus shall ye eat it: with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is Jehovah's passover. 12 For I will go through the land of Egypt in that night, and will smite all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgments: I am Jehovah.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and there shall no plague be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. 14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial, and ye shall keep it a feast to Jehovah: throughout your generations ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever. 15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel. 16 And in the first day there shall be to you a holy convocation, and in the seventh day a holy convocation; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done by you. 17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this selfsame day have I brought your hosts out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day throughout your generations by an ordinance for ever. 18 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread until the one and twentieth day of the month at even. 19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a sojourner, or one that is born in the land. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread. 21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out, and take you lambs according to your families, and kill the passover. 22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop,

and dip it in the blood that is in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the basin, and none of you shall go out of the door of his house until the morning. 23 For Jehovah will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, Jehovah will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you. 24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall come to pass, when ye are come to the land which Jehovah will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service. 26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service? 27 that ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of Jehovah's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped. 28 And the children of Israel went and did so; as Jehovah had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

EXODUS 23 ASV

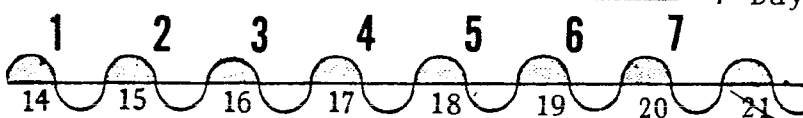
14 Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year. 15 The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep: seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, at the time appointed in the month Abib (for in it thou camest out from Egypt); and none shall appear before me empty: 16 and the feast of harvest, the first-fruits of thy labors, which thou sowest in the field; and the feast of ingathering, at the end of the year, when thou gatherest in thy labors out of the field. 17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord Jehovah.

Pentateuch & Haftorahs EXODUS 12:6

6. at dusk. Better, towards even (M. Friedlander); lit. 'between the two evenings'. According to the Talmud, the 'first evening' is the time in the afternoon when the heat of the sun begins to decrease, about 3 o'clock; and the 'second evening' commences with sunset. Josephus relates that the Passover sacrifice was offered from the ninth to the eleventh hour, i.e. between 3 and 5 p.m.

THE FEAST OF UNLEAVENED BREAD WHICH IS BEING CALLED PASSOVER.

7-Days



JESUS EATS THE PASSOVER, JUDAS PRESENT.

LUKE 22 p.74, MATT. 26 p.75, MARK 14, p.75.

HADDO
POINTING
TO
MESSIAH
IT

Holy
READING

THRESH
HOLD

1

2

3

God's people the Jews, begin each 24 hours with the "night." Refer to Genesis 1:5, "And there was evening and there was morning, one day." THE MISHNAH is described this way in the dictionary, "The first section of the Talmud, consisting of a collection of early oral interpretations of the scriptures as compiled about A.D.200." Here is a quotation from The Mishnah: "If a man has not searched on the night of the 14th let him search on the 14th;--". Here you can see that the daytime follows the night.

Another Mishnah says: "On the night preceding the 14th (of Nisan) they seek out leaven by the light of a candle." Opinions differ, as you can see.

It seems to me that the Consistent New Testament helps clear up some of our difficulties. While these 5 verses are on page 75, I would like you to see them in enlarged bold letters. First Matthew 26:17, then Mark 14:1&12, finally Luke 22:1,7&8.

17 But on-the first-of-the unleavened-breads the disciples came-near to-the Jesus, saying to-him, Where are-you-willing we-might-prepare for-you to-eat the passover?

1 But it-was the passover and the unleavened-breads after two days. And the chief-priests and the scribes were-seeking how, having-retained him with guile, they-might-be-killing him.

12 And on-the first day of-the unleavened-breads, when they-are-sacrificing the passover his disciples are-saying to-him, Where are-you-willing, having-gone-away, we-might-prepare in-order-that you-might-eat the passover?

1 But the feast of-the unleavened-breads was-drawing-near, namely-the-one being-called pass-over.

JEHOVAH TOLD MOSES
AND MOSES WROTE
THESE FACTS.

7 But the day of-the unleavened-breads came in which it-was-essential the passover to-be-being-sacrificed.

8 And he-dispatched Peter and John, saying, Having-proceeded YOU-prepare for-us the passover, in-order-that we-might-eat.

ADD TO THESE EXODUS 12, PAGE 76, CONCERNING THE LAMB. "YE SHALL KEEP IT UNTIL THE FOURTEENTH DAY ... ISRAEL SHALL KILL IT AT DUSKAND THEY SHALL EAT THE FLESH IN THAT NIGHT, ROAST WITH FIRE, AND UNLEAVENED BREAD...."

With all kinds of so-called Bible translations now being printed, there is no way that a person can really learn God's truth. Once THE CONSISTENT TRANSLATION and then THE TEACHING DICTIONARY were made I had proof beyond any doubt that our GREEK NEW TESTAMENT was indeed the inspired word of God. If you have studied this course this far you know, beyond any shadow of doubt that Jesus is JEHOVAH THE SON, by whom all things came to be. (page 2) You have seen that Jesus was not a "human being", as some translations seem to think. (page 17) The proof above verifies the sketches of the 7 days of the feast of the unleavened bread. (pages 76 and 77)

I BELIEVE THAT WE SHOULD LOOK CAREFULLY AT THE RECORD CONCERNING JUDAS AND MAKE THE RECORD OF JUDAS MORE CLEAR. REFER TO APOLOGETICS 2 FOR MORE DETAILS. JESUS MADE A STATEMENT CONCERNING JUDAS WHICH YOU CAN NOT CHANGE OR AVOID IN ANY WAY.

MATTHEW 19 CT

27 Then the Peter having-answered said to-him, Behold, we ourselves-let-go all-*things* and we-followed with-you; so what will-it-be to-us?

28 But the Jesus said to-them, Amen I-am-saying to-YOU, that YOU the-*ones* having-followed with-me, in the regeneration, at-the-time-that the son of-the MAN might-be seated upon *the* throne of-his glory, YOU also yourselves will-be-seated upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of-the Israeli.

IF YOU SAY OR TEACH THAT JESUS HAD A REPLACEMENT FOR JUDAS IN MIND, AND DID NOT INCLUDE JUDAS WITH THE TWELVE, NOTE CAREFULLY WHAT JESUS SAID: "YOU also yourselves (not somebody else) will-be-seated upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of-the Israeli." ARE YOU SAYING THAT JESUS MADE A MISTAKE? MAYBE YOU DON'T KNOW WHO JESUS IS. YOU BETTER BEGIN THIS STUDY AGAIN.

Review page 65 and consider the death of Lazarus. After Jesus was told that Lazarus was "weak", and Jesus knew that Lazarus had died; why did Jesus deliberately delay two days before going back to Bethany? The answer is quite plain in the text. John 11:39. Jesus waited until the body of Lazarus smelled, and there was no doubt that Lazarus was dead. There then could be no doubt that Jesus was Jehovah when he called that smelly body out of the tomb.

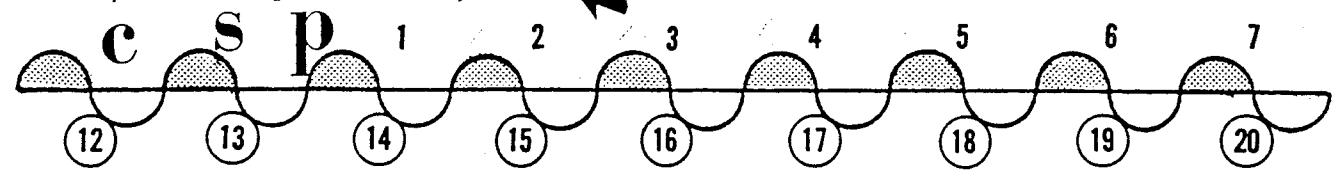
The same kind of truth is shown in John 13:18-19. Jesus chose Judas "for himself" to fulfill an Old Testament scripture which had to be fulfilled, proof that Jesus was the "I am" of Exodus 3:14, page 7.

JOHN 13 CT

18 I-am not saying concerning all of-YOU. I myself-am-knowing-absolutely whom I-chose-for-myself, BUT in-order-that the scripture might-be-fulfilled, The one chewing the bread with me he-elevated his heel upon me.
19 From just-now I-am-saying to-YOU before the-thing to-come-to-pass, in-order-that at-the-time-that it-might-come-to-pass, YOU-might-trust that I myself-am.

PSALMS 41:9 ASV

B 9 Yea, mine own 'familiar friend, in whom I trusted, Who did eat of my bread, Hath lifted up his heel against me.



THE FEAST OF UNLEAVENED BREAD ---7 DAYS

It was two days before Passover that Judas went to the chief-priests and offered to give Jesus over to them. Judas was promised 30 "silver-coins."

Page 73, John 13:1 "But before the feast of the passover---vs.2 And as supper was having-come-to-be, as the slanderer was already having-cast into the heart of-Judas Iscariot,--in-order-that he-might-give him over." Then follows the "foot washing." Vs.27 "The Savior is-saying therefore to him (Judas), What you-are-doing you-do more-quickly." Vs.29 "Some were-thinking,---that Jesus is saying to-him, You-buy-in-the-market of-which things we-are-having need with reference-to the feast." Vs.30 "But it-was night."

MY PURPOSE ON THIS PARTICULAR PAGE IS TO CLEAR UP YOUR UNDERSTANDING CONCERNING JUDAS. FIRST, JESUS MADE A FIRM PROMISE TO ALL OF THE 12 APOSTLES IN ANSWER TO A QUESTION FROM PETER (MATT.19:27) SEE PASSAGE, EXHIBIT "A" ON PAGE 77.

JESUS DELIBERTLY CHOSE JUDAS, KNOWING THAT JUDAS WOULD FILL THE PROPHECY OF PSALMS 41:9, SEE EXHIBIT "B" ON PAGE 77.

TWO DAYS BEFORE PASSOVER JUDAS MADE HIS FIRST REQUEST FOR MONEY FROM THE CHIEF-PRIESTS IF HE WOULD DELIVER JESUS OVER TO THEM. THUS JUDAS WAS FULFILLING ZECHARIAH 11:12. EXHIBIT "C" BELOW.

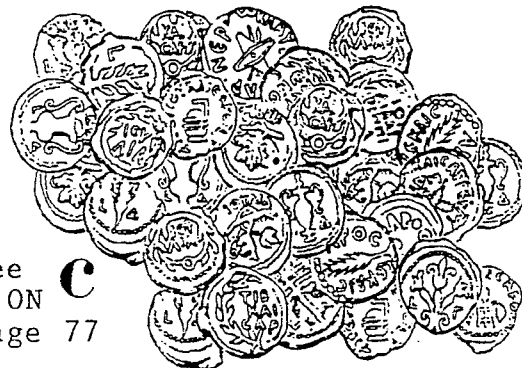
MATTHEW 26 CT

1 And it-came-to-pass when the Jesus finished all these words, he-said-to his disciples,
 2 YOU-are-knowing-absolutely that after two days the passover is-coming-to-pass and the son-of-the MAN is-being-given-over with-reference-to the to-be-crucified.
 3 Then the chief-priests and the scribes and the elders of-the people were-gathered-together into the court of-the chief-priest, namely-the-one being-called Caiaphas,
 4 And they-resolved-together in-order-that they-might-retain the Jesus with-guile, and they-might-be-killing him;
 5 But they-were-saying, Not in the feast, in-order-that a tumult might not come-to-pass among the people.

14 Then one of-the twelve, the-one being-called Judas Iscariot having-proceeded to the chief-priests,
 15 Said, What are-YOU-willing-to-give-to-me, and-I-myself-will-give him over-to-YOU? But the-ones stood thirty silver-coins for him.
 16 And from then he-was-seeking a good-season in-order-that he-might-give him over.

ZECHARIAH 11 ASV

12 And I said unto them.
 If ye think good, give me my hire; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my hire thirty pieces of silver.



See **C**
 ON
 page 77

THIRTY SILVER-COINS

AT THE DISCIPLES "SUPPER" ON THE NIGHT OF THE 13TH, "before the feast of the passover"; notice that, "the slanderer was already having-cast into the heart of-Judas Iscariot, of Simon, in-order-that he-might-give him over." That was the day of the 12th. Review the scriptures here and on page 73. When Judas left the supper, some thought that Judas might be getting something for the next night, that of passover the night of the 14th, but it was night. Study this exhibit "S" here and the "S" on page 77. Also reread very carefully page 73 concerning this supper where the foot-washing took place. This "foot-washing" has no connection with the passover.

JOHN 13 CT

1 But before the feast of-the passover, the Jesus knowing-absolutely that his hour had-come-and-is in-order-that he-might-change-location out-of this world to the Father, having-cherished his own, namely-the ones in the world, he-cherished them with-reference-to a finish.

2 And as supper was having-come-to-be, as the slanderer was already having-cast into the heart of-Judas Iscariot, of-Simon, in-order-that he-might-give him over,

10 The Jesus is-saying to-him, The one having-been-bathed is not having need than to-wash-for-himself the feet, BUT he-is total clean; and YOU yourselves-are clean ones, BUT NOT all.

11 For he-had-known-absolutely the one giving him over: because-of this he-said, YOU-are NOT all clean ones.

21 The Jesus having-said these-things was-disturbed in-the spirit, and he-bore-witness and he-said, Amen, amen, I-am-saying to-YOU, that one out-of YOU will-give me over.

S

JOHN 13 CT

22 The disciples therefore were-looking with-reference-to-one-another, being-perplexed concerning whom he-is-saying.

26 The Jesus is-answering, It-is that-one to-whom I, having-dipped the little-morsel, shall-hand it over, And having-dipped-in the-little-morsel he-is-giving it to Judas Iscariot of-Simon.

27 And after the little-morsel, then the adversary went-in into that-one. The Jesus is-saying therefore to-him, What you-are-doing you-do more-quickly.

28 But not-one of-the ones lying-back came-to-know toward what-thing he-said this to-him.

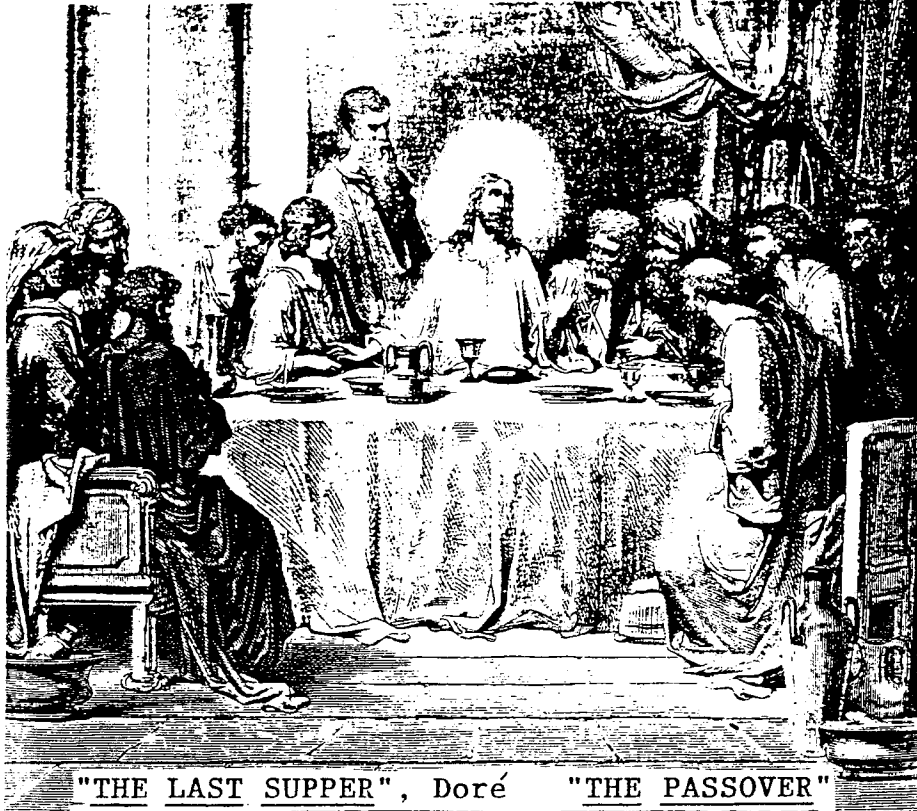
29 For some-were-thinking, since the Judas was-having the case, that the Jesus is-saying to-him, You-buy-in-the-market of-which things we-are-having need with-reference-to the feast; or in-order-that he-might-give something to-the destitute.

30 Therefore having-taken the little-morsel that-one went-out immediately; but it-was night.

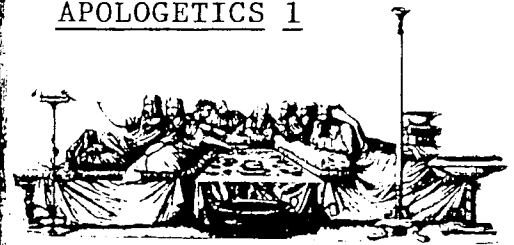
As the "slanderer" (Devil) he had already cast the idea into Judas' heart, VS.2. In vs.27 the "adversary" (Satan) entered Judas: NO TURNING BACK POSSIBLE.

The Passover Is The Lord's Supper ⁷⁹

APOLOGETICS 1



"THE LAST SUPPER", Doré "THE PASSOVER"



The picture above illustrates the reclining at feasts as customary in the days of Jesus.

Dore's picture is titled "The Last Supper." This title is very misleading, and even quite anti-Semitic. This meal was the Passover, first day of the feast of unleavened bread.

ON PAGES 74 AND 75 YOU HAVE STUDIED THE ONLY RECORDS OF THE PASSOVER. JUDAS WAS PRESENT THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE PASSOVER MEAL. I HAVE PUT PARTS OF THE PASSAGES FROM MATTHEW 26 CT, MARK 14 CT, AND LUKE 22 CT IN ORDER TO MAKE IT MORE CLEAR THAT JUDAS WAS PRESENT THROUGHOUT THE PASSOVER, EVEN TAKING PART IN THE "BLOOD" OF JESUS. JUDAS, ONE OF THE TWELVE, WILL SIT ON A THRONE, JUDGING ISRAEL, AND WILL BE EATING AND DRINKING ON JESUS' TABLE IN THE KINGDOM.

MATTHEW 26 CT

25 But having answered Judas the one giving him over said, Whether at all I myself am he Rabbi? He is saying to him, You yourself said.

26 But as they were eating, the Jesus having taken the bread, and having blessed, he broke in pieces and he was giving to the disciples, and he said, YOU take, YOU eat; this is my body.

27 And having taken the cup, and having given thanks, he gave to them, saying, YOU all drink out of it

28 For this is my blood, namely the blood of the new-quality covenant, namely the blood being poured out concerning many with reference to forgiveness of sins.

29 But I am saying to YOU, that by no means might I drink from just now out of this product of the vine, till that day at the time that I might be drinking it with YOU a new-quality in the kingdom of my Father.

30 And having sung a hymn they went out into the mountain of the olives.

MARK 14 CT

18 And as they were lying back and eating the Jesus said, Amen I am saying to YOU, that one out of YOU will give me over, the one eating with me.

19 But the ones began to be being grieved, and to be saying to him, one by one, Whether at all is it I? And another, Whether at all is it I?

20 But the one having answered said to them, One out of the twelve, the one dipping in with me into the bowl.

LUKE 22 CT

20 And in the same way the cup after to partake supper, saying, This cup is the new-quality covenant in my blood, the one being poured out in behalf of YOU.

21 Further, behold, the hand of the one giving me over is with me on the table:

22 And on the one hand the son of the MAN is proceeding according to the thing having been and still appointed, further woe to that MAN through whom he is being given over.

25 But the one said to them, The kings of the Gentiles are exercising lordship of them, and the ones having authority of them are being called benefactors.

26 But YOU will not be thus; BUT the one greater among YOU let him become as the younger, and the one being governor as the one ministering.

27 For who is greater, the one lying back or the one ministering? Is NOT the one lying back? But I myself am in midst of YOU as the one ministering.

28 But YOU yourselves are the ones having remained and still remaining continuously with me in my trials.

29 And I myself am covenanting to YOU a kingdom, according as my Father himself covenanted to me,

30 In order that YOU might be eating and YOU might be drinking on my table in my kingdom, and YOU might yourselves be seated on thrones judging the twelve tribes of the Israeli.

ONCE YOU UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS CHOSE JUDAS TO FULFILL THE PROPHECY OF PSALMS 41:9, (pages 73 and 77) IN ORDER TO PROVE THAT HE IS JEHOVAH, YOU HAVE COME A LONG WAY IN UNDERSTANDING ABOUT JESUS. AGAIN: IF YOU THOROUGHLY REALIZE WHY JESUS WAITED UNTIL LAZARUS, HAD BEEN IN THE GRAVE 4 DAYS, (page 65, verse 39) YOU CERTAINLY SHOULD AT LEAST BEGIN TO COMPREHEND THAT JESUS IS JEHOVAH. WHO ELSE DO YOU KNOW THAT CAN RAISE THE DEAD? NOW BACK TO JUDAS.

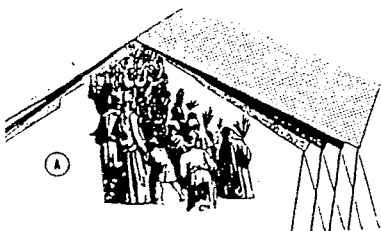
Two days before passover (Matthew 26:2, page 74) Judas bargained with the chief-priests (Matthew 26:14-16, page 74) to deliver Jesus to them. The (devil) that is the slanderer: "already having-cast into the heart of-Judas .. in order that he-might-give him over." (page 73 John 13:2) This supper was, "before the feast of-the passover." On the same page, read verse 27: "And after the little-morsel, then the adversary (satan) went-in into that-one." After this point Judas had no further control. Judas planned his strategy.



MARK 14 CT

21 On-the-one-hand the son-of-the MAN is-with-drawing, according-as it-has-been-and-is-still-written concerning him; on-the-other-hand woe for-that MAN through whom the son-of-the MAN is-being-given-over; it-was fine for him if that MAN was not begotten.

● Judas regretted (METAMELOMAI, only used 6 times in the New Testament, this is not the word "repent".) The only thing that Judas could do was exactly what he did do; return the money. * Judas was still an apostle. Judas' name is to be on one of the foundations of the "holy Jerusalem." What is the meaning of Mark 14:21 CT above? Someone else would have had to fulfill the scriptures. Judas died before Jesus was crucified, and therefore in my opinion waits with the others under the altar. All the other apostles died with their "stolees" washed "in the blood of the Lamb" and wait in the heavenly tabernacle with Jesus.



Let me translate (ANTHROPOS) a little differently. "The son of the ADAM (Jesus)...woe for that ADAM through whom the son of the ADAM is being given over; it was fine for him if that ADAM was not begotten." JUDAS IS ABSTRACT ONLY.

MATTHEW 27 CT

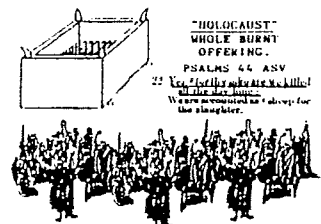
1 But as early-morning was having-come-to-pass, all the chief-priests and the elders-of-the people took counsel-together down-upon the Jesus so-as to-put him to-death;
2 And having-bound him they-led him away and they-gave him over to-Pontius Pilate the governor.
3 Then Judas the-one giving him over, having-seen that he-was-condemned, having-regretted, he-turned-back the thirty silver-coins to-the chief-priests and to-the elders,
4 Saying, I-sinned having-given-over innocent blood. But the-ones said, What is-it to us? You yourself-will-see.
5 And having-thrown the silver-coins in the sanctuary he-retired, and having-gone-away he-hanged-himself.

ACTS 1 CT (PETER SPEAKING)

15 And in these days Peter having-stood-up in midst-of-the brothers said: (And-additionally the crowd-of-names was on the same place about a-hundred twenty:)
16 Men, brothers, it-was-essential the scripture to-be-fulfilled which the Spirit namely-the Holy said-before through the mouth-of-David concerning Judas the one having-become leader-of-the-way to-the ones having-together-taken Jesus,
17 Because he-was having-been-and-still-is-numbered-down among us and he-procured-by-destiny the lot of this ministry.

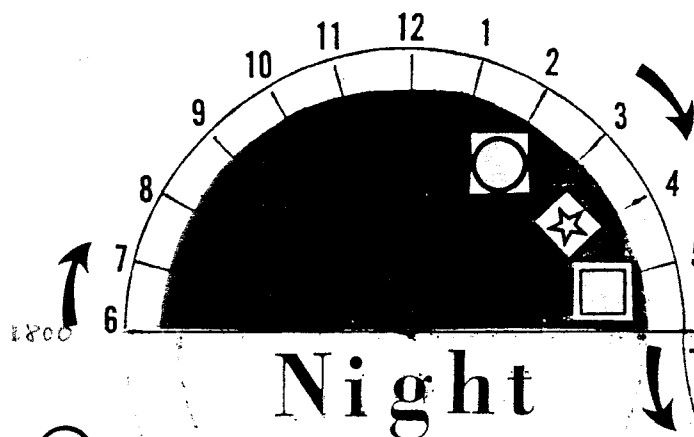
REVELATION 12 CT

10 And he-brought me off in spirit upon a great and high mountain, and he pointed to-me the city namely-the holy Jerusalem descending out-of the heaven from the God,
14 And the city-wall-of-the city having twelve foundations, and on them twelve names-of-the twelve apostles-of-the Lamb.



WE COME NOW TO A SHORT STUDY OF A VERY COMPLEX INTERLOCKING OF TWO CALENDAR SYSTEMS; THE BIBLICAL CALENDAR WITH WHICH THE JEWS COUNT THEIR FEASTS, AND THE COUNTING OF "HOURS" AS THE GREEK WORLD RECKONED TIME. JESUS SAID: "ARE THERE NOT 12 HOURS OF THE DAY?" (John 11:9 CT).

NISSAN 14, SEE PAGE 76



"HORA", "hour...the division of the natural day (from sunrise to sunset) into twelve parts. These hours varied with the year." Liddel & Scott.

Day
hours

LUKE 22 CT

41 And he himself-was-pulled-away from them about the cast of-a-stone, and having-placed the knees he-was-praying,

42 Saying, Father, if you-are-purposing to-bring-away this cup from me-; further, not my will, BUT let thine come-to-pass.

43 But an angel from heaven was-seen with-him strengthening him.

44 And having-come-to-be in agony he-was-praying more-earnestly, but his sweat came-to-be as-if drops of-blood descending upon the earth.



MATTHEW 26 CT

49 And immediately having-come-near to-the Jesus he-said, Hail, Rabbi, and he-kissed him tenderly.

50 But the Jesus said to-him, Comrade, over what are-you-being-alongside?

Once again you see the closeness of the Son with the Father. The Father dispatched an angel to strengthen his Son. Remember too that the Son had entered a sinless body, a body built with sinless sperm from Adam. This is the only way that Jesus could take away the sin of all who would trust in him.

The Greek text shows that Judas' affection for Jesus is already beginning to cause him to "regret" what he has done. (Refer to page 80). Judas kissed Jesus tenderly. Further notice that Jesus has not "discarded" Judas, but greets Judas as "comrade".



JOHN 18 CT

13 And they-led him away to Annas first; for he-was father-in-law of-the Caiaphas, who was chief-priest of-that year.

24 The Annas dispatched him, having-been-bound-and-still-bound to Caiaphas the chief-priest.

MARK 14 CT

60 And the chief-priest having-stood-up into the midst, questioned the Jesus, saying, Are-you not answering anything? What these are-witnessing-against you?

61 But the one was-being-still, and he-answered not-one-thing. Again the chief-priest was-questioning him, and saying to-him, Are-you yourself the Messiah, the son-of-the blessed?

62 But the Jesus said, I myself-am. And YOU-will-see the son-of-the MAN sitting out-of the right-parts-of-the power, and coming with the clouds of-the heaven.

63 But the chief-priest having-rent-asunder-through his tunics is-saying, What need are-we still having of-witnesses?

25 But Simon Peter was having-stood-and-still-standing and warning-himself. They-said therefore to-him, Are-you yourself also out-of his disciples? That-one denied, and he-said, I-am not.

26 One out-of the slaves of the chief-priest, being a relative of-whom Peter chopped-off the physical-ear, is-saying, Saw-I not you myself in the garden with him?

27 Again therefore the Peter denied, and immediately a cock crowed.

Referring to pages 32 and 49, I believe that the Greek word XRISTOS should be translated "Messiah" and not transliterated with Christ, under which "name" the Jews have been unjustly persecuted by the "church".

MARK 15 CT

1 And immediately upon the morning the chief-priests with the elders and scribes and the total council, having-made counsel-together, having-bound the Jesus, brought him off and gave him over to-the Pilate.

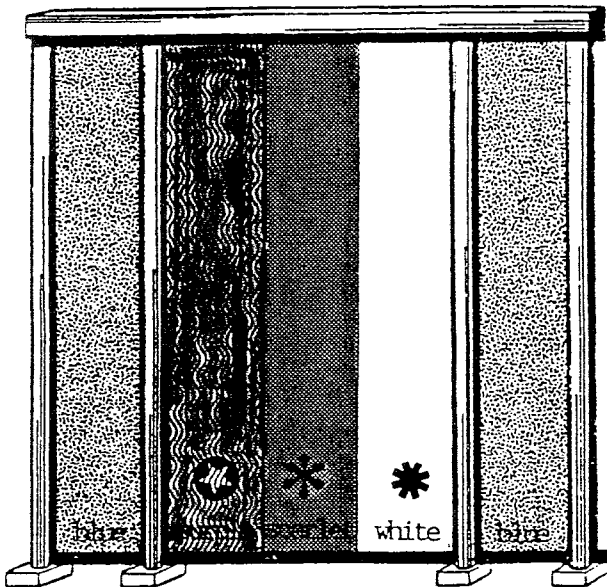
SINCE WE ARE CONCERNED CHIEFLY AS TO WHOM JESUS IS, PERHAPS WE SHOULD NOTICE THE PASSAGE IN ACTS 4:26-28. HEROD, PONTIUS PILATE, GENTILES AND PEOPLE OF ISRAEL ALL HAD PART IN FULFILLING GOD'S PURPOSES. ONE OUTSTANDING EVENT CONNECTED WITH THE CRUCIFIXION OF JESUS IS THE RENDING OF THE TEMPLE VAIL. "THROUGH THE VEIL, THIS IS HIS FLESH." (Hebrews 10:20 CT)

ACTS 4 CT

26 The kings of-the earth stood-alongside and the rulers were-led-together on the same *place* against the Lord and against his Messiah.

27 For they-were-led-together over truth in this city, over your holy male-servant Jesus whom you-consecrated, both Herod and Pontius Pilate with nations and peoples of-Israel,

28 To-do as-many-things-as your hand and your purpose appointed-before to-come-to-pass.



THE VEIL, that is to say HIS FLESH
Hebrews 10:20

JOHN 19 CT

10 The Pilate therefore is-saying to-him, Are-you not speaking to-me? Are-you not knowing-absolutely that I-am-having authority to-crucify you, and I-am-having authority to-release you?

11 The Jesus answered, You-were not having authority, not-one bit, down-upon me unless it-was having-been-given-and-still-given-to-you from-above. Because-of this the *one* giving me over to-you is-having greater sin.

MARK 15 CT

24 And having-crucified him, they-are-dividing-for-themselves his garments, casting a lot upon them what who might-lift-up.

25 But it-was the third hour and they-crucified him.

MATTHEW 27 CT

50 But the Jesus having-cried again with-a-great voice he-let-go the spirit.

51 And behold the veil of-the sanctuary was-split into two, from from-above till below; and the earth was-caused-to-quake, and the rocks were-split,

JOHN 19 CT

2 And the soldiers having-plaited a crown out-of thorn-plants they-put it upon his head, and they-cast-around him a purple garment.

LUKE 23 CT

11 But the Herod together-with his armies having-treated him with-contempt, and having-mocked him, having-cast-around him a brilliant white esthes robe he-sent him back to-the Pilate.

MATTHEW 27 CT

27 Then the soldiers of-the governor, having-taken the Jesus with-themselves into the praetorium, they-gathered-together upon him the total cohort;

28 And having-stripped him they-placed-around to-him a scarlet chlamus;

JOHN 18 CT

36 The Jesus answered, The Kingdom, namely-the one mine, is not out-of this world; if the Kingdom, namely the one mine, was out-of this world, the officers namely-the ones mine were-struggling in-order-that I-might not be-given-over-to-the Jews; but now the Kingdom namely-the one mine is not from hence.

37 The Pilate said therefore to-him, Are-you yourself not-therefore a King? The Jesus answered, You yourself are-saying, because I-myself-am a King. With-reference-to this myself have-been-born, and with-reference-to this I-have-come into the world, in-order-that I-might-bear-witness to-the truth. Every one the one being out-of the truth is-hearing my voice.

MATTHEW 27 CT

30 And having-spit-on with-reference-to him they-took the reed and they-were-hitting with-reference-to his head.

31 And then they-mocked him they-stripped off him the chlamus, and they-clothed him in his garments; and they-led him away into to-be-crucified.

MATTHEW 27 CT

45 But from the sixth hour darkness came-to-pass over all the land till the ninth hour.

46 But around the ninth hour the Jesus shouted-again with-a-great voice saying: Eli Eli lema sabachthani? This is: God of-me, God of-me, to-what-end you-abandoned me?

WE HAVE BEEN TOLD TO BELIEVE THAT THE TRUTH OF WHAT WE BELIEVE DEPENDS ON THE FACT THAT JESUS ROSE FROM THE DEAD. QUITE THE CONTRARY, THE FACT THAT JESUS ROSE FROM THE DEAD DEPENDS ON WHETHER OR NOT YOU KNOW WHO JESUS IS. CONSIDER A FEW FACTS CONCERNING THE CRUCIFIXION OF JESUS.

83

JESUS SPEAKING --- JOHN 10 CT

17 Because-of this the Father is-cherishing me, because I myself-am-putting my soul, in-order-that I-might again take it.

18 No-one is-removing it from me, But I myself-am-putting it from myself. I-am-having authority to-put it, and I-am-having authority to-take it again. I-took this commandment from my Father.

✓ JOHN 19 CT

23 The soldiers therefore, when they-crucified the Jesus, took his garments and they-made four parts, to-each soldier a part, and the tunic. But the tunic was without-seam, woven out-of the from-above through the total.

24 They-said therefore to one-another: Let-us not split it, BUT let-us-procure-by-destiny concerning it, of-whom it will-be; in-order-that the scripture might-be-fulfilled which is-saying: They-divided-for-themselves my garments among-themselves, and upon my vesture they-cast a lot. The soldiers on-the-one-hand therefore did these-things.

28 After this the Jesus knowing-absolutely that all-things already have-been-and-still-are finished, in-order-that the scripture might-be-made-perfect is-saying: I-am-thirsting. 29 Therefore a vessel was-lying replete of-sour-wine; but the ones having-filled-full a sponge of-sour-wine, and having-placed-it-around to-hyssop they-brought-it-to his mouth.

30 When therefore the Jesus took the sour-wine he-said: It-has-been-and-is-finished; and having-reclined the head he-gave-over the spirit.

31 The Jews therefore, in-order-that the bodies might not remain on the cross in the Sabbath, since it-was the making-ready, for the day was great of-that Sabbath, they-interrogated the Pilate in-order-that their legs might-be-crushed, and they-might-be-removed.

32 Therefore the soldiers came, and on-the-one-hand of-the first they-crushed the legs and of-the other, namely-the one having-been-crucified together with-him;

33 On-the-other-hand having-come-upon the Jesus, as they-saw he already had-died-and-was-dead, they-crushed not his legs.



PSALMS 22 KJ ✓

18 They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

PSALMS 69 KJ

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

PSALMS 22 KJ ✓

16 For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me.

✓ JOHN 19 CT

36 For these-things came-to-pass in-order-that the scripture might-be-fulfilled: A bone of-him will not be-shattered.

PSALMS 34 KJ

20 He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.

MATTHEW 27 CT

46 But around the ninth hour the Jesus shouted-again with-a-great voice saying: Eli Eli lema sabachthani? This is: God of-me, God of-me, to-what-end you-abandoned me?

PSALMS 22 KJ ✓

MY God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring?

✓ JOHN 19 CT

37 And again a different scripture is-saying: They-will-see with-reference-to whom they-pierced.

ZECHARIAH 12 ASV

10 And I will 'pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of 'grace and of supplication; and they shall look unto 'me whom they have "pierced"; and they shall mourn for him, as one "mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his first-born.

84 YOU SAW ON PAGE 83 THAT JESUS WAS "ABANDONED" BY THE FATHER.
 (MATT.27:46) YOU ALSO READ THAT JESUS "GAVE-OVER THE SPIRIT."
 (JOHN 19:30) RECALL THAT "THE SOUL OF THE FLESH IS IN THE BLOOD."
 (LEV.17:11) WITH THE ACTION OF THE SOLDIER, THE SOUL TOO WAS GONE.
 STUDY THE DETAILS OF THE BURIAL OF THE BODY.

JOHN 19 CT

33 On-the-other-hand having-come-upon the Jesus, as they-saw he already had-died-and-was-dead, they-crushed not his legs,

34 BUT one-of-the-soldiers with-a-spear stabbed his side, and directly came-out blood and water.

MARK 15 CT

42 And as evening was already come-to-pass, since it-was the-making-ready, which is the day before-Sabbath,

★ 43 Joseph having-come, the one from Arimathea, a decent councillor, who also was himself welcoming the kingdom of-the God, having-dared, he-went-in to the Pilate and he-requested-for-himself the body of-the Jesus.

★ 44 But the Pilate marvelled if he-had-died-and-was-dead already, and having-called-to-himself the centurion, he-questioned him if he-died-off long-ago;

45 And having-come-to-know from the centurion he-presented the corpse to-the Joseph.

★ 46 And having-bought muslin in-the-market and having-lowered him he-wrapped in-the muslin and placed him down in a tomb which was having-been-and-still-was-quarried out-of rock, and he-rolled-to a stone upon the door of-the tomb.

LUKE 23 CT

50 And behold a man by-name Joseph, existing a councillor, a good and just man.

51 This one was not having-placed-down-and-still-placing-down-with their purpose and practice; from Arimathea a city of-the Jews, and who also himself was-welcoming the kingdom of-the God.

52 This one having-gone-to the Pilate requested-for-himself the body of-the Jesus.

★ 53 And having-lowered it, enfolded it in-muslin and placed it in a sepulchre hewn-in-rock, the-place-where not-as-yet anyone was lying.

★ Note some of the conditions, and the burial recorded by all 4 gospels. There is in front of this doorway a deep track in the rock in which the stone rolled to close the opening. Pilate marvelled that Jesus was dead so soon. It was a new tomb in which no one had as yet been placed. Now consider the events when Mary and the others first went to the tomb.

★ JOHN 20 CT

3 The Peter therefore went-out and the other disciple, and they-were-going with-reference-to the tomb.

★ 4 But the two were-running together and the other disciple ran-before more-quickly than the Peter, and he-came first with-reference-to the tomb.

5 And having-stopped-alongside he-is-looking-at the-linen-cloths lying; however he-went not in.

★ 6 Therefore Simon Peter is-coming following him, and he-went-in into the tomb, and he-is-observing the-linen-cloths lying,

★ 7 And the handkerchief which was on his head, not lying with the linen-cloths, BUT having-been-and-still-enfolded separately into one place.

8 Then therefore the other disciple also went-in, the one having-come first with-reference-to the tomb, and he-saw and he-trusted;

MATTHEW 27 CT

57 But as evening was having-come-to-pass a rich MAN from Arimathea, the-name Joseph, who also himself disciplined to-the Jesus;

58 This one having-gone-near-to-the Pilate requested the body of-the Jesus. Then the Pilate gave-verbal-order to-give-back the body.

59 And the Joseph having-taken the body he-enfolded it in-clean muslin,

★ 60 And he-placed it in his new-quality tomb which he-quarried in the rock, and having-rolled-to a-great stone to-the door of-the tomb he-went-away.

JOHN 19 CT

38 But after these-things the Joseph, namely-the one from Arimathea, being a disciple of-the Jesus, but having-been-and-still-hidden because-of the fear of-the Jews, interrogated the Pilate, in-order-that he-might-remove the body of-the Jesus, and the Pilate permitted. He-came therefore and removed the body of-the Jesus.

★ 39 But Nicodemus also came, the one having-come to the Jesus of-night the first time, bringing a mixture of-myrrh and aloes about a hundred pounds.

40 They-took therefore the body of-the Jesus, and they-bound it in-linen-cloths with the spices, according-as is custom for-the Jews to-be-preparing-for-burial.

★ 41 But a garden was in the place where-in-which he-was-crucified, and in the garden a new-quality tomb, in which not-as-yet anyone was-placed.

SEE THE PICTURE ON PAGE 83.

MARK 16 CT

3 And they-were-saying to themselves, Who will-roll-back the stone for us out-of the door of-the tomb?

4 And having-looked-up they-are-observing that the stone had-been-and-was-still-rolled-back; for it-was extremely great.

LUKE 24 CT

2 But they-found the stone having-been-and-still-rolled-back from the tomb,

3 And having-gone-in they-found not the body of-the Lord Jesus.

4 And it-came-to-pass in their to-be-being-thoroughly perplexed concerning this, even behold, two men stood-by to-them in a flashing esthes.

12 But the Peter having-stood-up ran upon the tomb, and having-stopped-alongside he-is-looking-at the pieces-of-linen-cloth lying alone, and he-went-away-to-himself, marvelling at the-thing having-come-to-pass-and-still-being. ★

THIS SUBJECT CONTINUES ON THE NEXT PAGE CONSIDERING THE "ANGELS"?

YOU SHOULD BY THIS TIME BE READY FOR SOME DIFFICULT QUESTIONS. JESUS HAD BEEN ABANDONED BY THE FATHER. JESUS GAVE OVER THE SPIRIT AND LOST HIS SOUL. HOW COULD HIS CORPSE RISE? THE FACT IS THAT THE CORPSE DIDN'T RISE, BUT JESUS WAS RAISED BY THE FATHER. *

In 1970 I wrote a booklet entitled "The Day Christ Died." There used to be a lot of discussion about the day Christ rose, when in reality he was RAISED, and I reject the name "Christ" which should have always been MESSIAH.

MATTHEW 28 CT

5 But the angel having-answered said to-the women: YOU yourselves-be not fearing; for I-am-knowing-absolutely that YOU-are-seeking Jesus the one having-been-and-still-crucified;

6 He is not here; for he-was-raised according-as he-said; come-hither YOU-see the place where-in-which the Lord was lying.

7 And having-proceeded speedily YOU-say to-his disciples that he-was-raised from the dead ones, and behold he-is-preceding YOU into the Galilee, there YOU-will-see him, behold I-said to-YOU.

PSALMS 2 KJ JEHOVAH

* 7 I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee.

MARK 16 CT

5 And having-gone-in into the tomb they-saw a youth sitting in the right-parts, having-been-and-still-cast-around with a white stolee; and they-were-greatly-astonished.

6 But the one is-saying to-them, YOU-be not being-greatly-astonished; YOU-are-seeking Jesus the Nazarene namely-the one having-been-and-still-crucified; he-was-raised, he-is not here; note the place where-in-which they-put him.

LUKE 24 CT

6 He-is not here, BUT he-was-raised; YOU-be-made-mindful as he-spoke to-YOU still being in the Galilee,

7 Saying, that it-is-essential the son of-the MAN to-be-given-over into hands of-sinful MEN, and to-be-crucified, and to-stand-again on-the third day.

PAUL SPEAKING ACTS 13 CT

29 But as they-finished all-things having-been-and-still-written concerning him, having-lowered from the wood they-placed into a tomb.

30 But the God raised him out-of dead ones;

31 Who was-seen over many-more days by-the ones having-ascended-together with-him from the Galilee into Jerusalem, they-who are his witnesses to the people.

32 And we ourselves-are-bringing YOU good-news the promise having-come-to-pass to the fathers,

33 That this promise the God has-fulfilled-out-and-still-fulfills-out to-us, to-their children, having-stood-again Jesus, as even in the Psalm it-has-been-and-is-still-written, namely-the second: You yourself-are my son, I today myself-have-begotten you, [perfect tense]

34 But that he-stood him again out-of dead ones no-longer in the future to-be-returning with-reference-to decomposition, thus he-has-said-and-still-says that I-shall-give to-you the hallowed-things of-David namely-the trustworthy-things.

35 And for-the-reason-that in a different Psalm he-is-saying: You-will not give your hallowed one to-see decomposition.

36 For on-the-one-hand David having-served-subordinate to-his-own generation for-the purpose-of-the God he-fell-asleep and he-was-added to his fathers and he-saw decomposition;

37 But whom the God raised he-saw not decomposition.

38 Therefore let-it-be known to-YOU, men brothers, that through this one is-being-proclaimed to-YOU forgiveness of-sins.

39 And from all-things for-which YOU-were not able to-be-justified in the law of-Moses, in-this one every one the one trusting is-being-justified.

CONSIDER THE HEAVENLY PERSONS ENCOUNTERED AT THE TOMB.

MATTHEW 28:5, AN ANGEL.

MARK 16:5, A YOUTH WEARING A WHITE STOLEE.

LUKE 24:4, TWO MEN WEARING "FLASHING ESTHES."

JOHN 20:12, TWO ANGELES IN WHITE.

"IF-SHEET"

77-78



MOSES

ELIJAH

MATTHEW 17 CT

1 And after six days the Jesus is-taking-along-with-himself the Peter and James and John his brother, and he-is-bringing them up into a high mountain privately.

* 2 And he-was-transformed in-front-of-them, and his face shown as the sun, but his garments became white as the light;

3 And behold, Moses and Elijah were-seen by-them speaking-together with him.

9 And as they were descending from the mountain the Jesus commanded to-them, saying, Might-YOU-say to-no-one the vision, till of-which the son-of-the MAN might-stand-again out-of dead-ones.

MARK 9 CT

9 BUT as they were descending from the mountain he-gave-strict-order to-them in-order-that-they-might-narrate to-no-one what-things they-saw unless at-the-time-that the son-of-the MAN might-stand-again out-of dead ones.

MANY ARE THE WITNESSES THAT GOD, JEHOVAH THE FATHER RAISED THE SON. PSALM 2:7 EXPLAINED BY PAUL, CAN NOW READILY BE UNDERSTOOD. "THIS DAY HAVE I BEGOTTEN THEE." REMEMBER "THE SOUL OF THE FLESH IS IN THE BLOOD." (LEV.17:11) THE AMAZING BODY THAT JESUS OCCUPIED IN MARY WAS OF FLESH "SIMILAR" TO OURS. (page 68) THAT BODY WAS MADE FROM ADAM'S SPERM BEFORE HE SINNED, PUT INTO MARY. THEREFORE JESUS IS MANY TIMES (more than 80) CALLED "THE SON OF THE MAN", THAT IS "ADAM".

Jesus, who laid aside his form of God to enter the body in Mary could shed that sinless blood for all who would put their trust in him. (See pages 42 & 70) The body in the tomb, that was Jesus in the "flesh", is to no longer be in the flesh with blood, as we shall soon see.

METAMORPHOÖ to TRANSFORM



LUKE 24 CT ---ANOTHER OCCASION

39 YOU-see my hands and my feet, that I myself-am he. YOU-feel me and YOU-see, because a spirit is not having flesh and bones, according-as YOU-are-observing me having.
40 And having-said this he-showed to-them the hands and the feet.

This is the time for which Peter, James and John saw the "transformation" of Jesus. (page 85 Mark 9:9) That is, "at the time that the son of-the MAN might stand-again out-of dead." The body of Jesus was raised by the Father; flesh and bone but without blood. The nail holes in his hands and feet were still there and even the hole from the spear thrust in his side was still there. Jesus told Thomas to put his hand in that hole and there was no blood. The whole molecular structure of his body was changed. How do we know? His body was able to pass through the wall. The doors were shut. His body was not even similar to our bodies any more, his "earth-body" was "transformed" so that once again he was The Word, God Almighty who wrestled with Jacob, Jehovah as he appeared to Moses and ready for Israel to call on his name. No one knows how to call on Jehovah for this name has no vowels. His name is not Adonai, or Elohim, or Hashem. His name is still Jehovah. How do you call him? HIS NAME IS JESUS for he is

J E H O V A H, T H E S O N,

JOHN 20 CT

24 But Thomas, one out-of the twelve, the one being-called Didymus, was not with them when the Jesus came.
25 The other disciples were-saying therefore to-him: We-have-seen-and-still-see the Lord. But the one said to-them: Unless I-might-see in his hands the pattern of-the nails, and I-might-cast my finger into the pattern of-the nails, and I-might-cast my hand into his side I-shall by-no-means trust.

26 And after eight days his disciples were again inside, and Thomas with them. The Jesus is-coming while the doors were having-been-shut-and-still-shut, and he-stood into the midst and said: Peace to-YOU.

27 Afterwards he-is-saying to-the Thomas: You-bring your finger here, and note my hands; and you-bring your hand and you-cast into my side; and you-be-becoming not unbelieving, BUT trusting.

28 But the Thomas answered and said to-him: My Lord and my God.

29 The Jesus is-saying to-him: Because you-have-seen-and-still-see me Thomas you-have-trusted-and-still-trust; happy are the ones not having-seen and having-trusted.

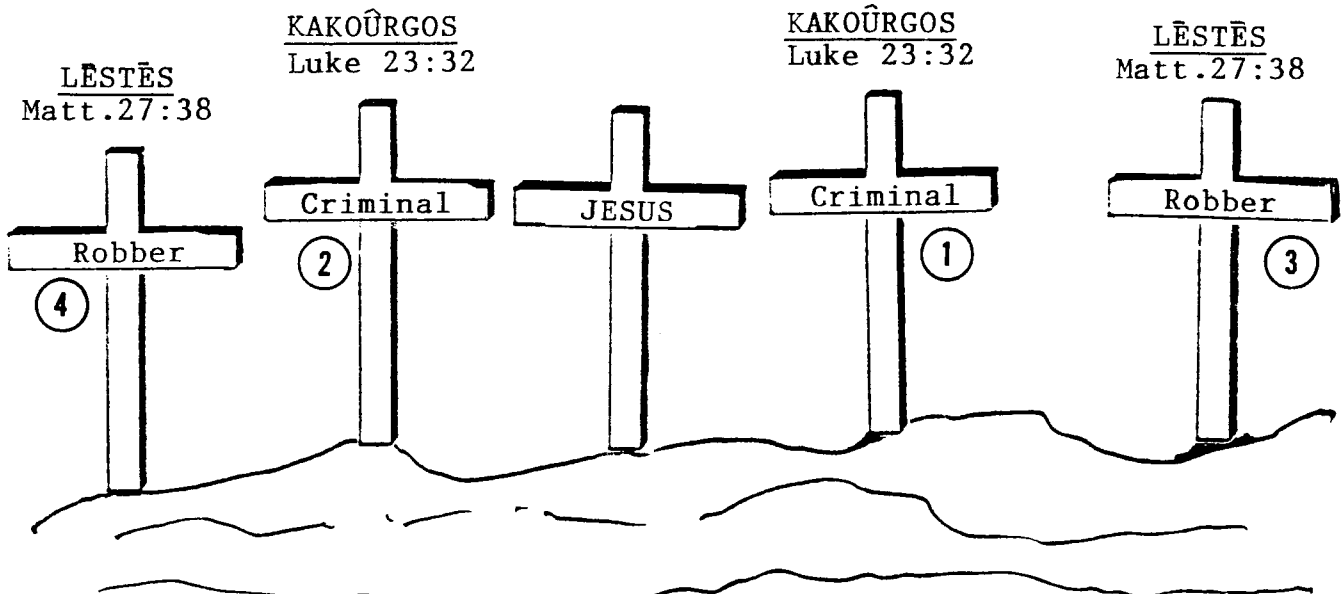
30 On-the-one-hand therefore many other signs also the Jesus did in-sight of-his disciples, which are not having-been-written-and-are-still-written in this little-book;

31 On-the-other-hand these-things are-having been-written-and-are-still-written in-order that YOU-might trust that the Jesus is the Messiah the son-of-the God, and in-order-that trusting YOU might-be-having life in his name.

ONCE YOU UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS WAS NOT A "HUMAN BEING" (page 17) BUT JEHOVAH THE SON, WHO ENTERED A BODY OF SIMILAR FLESH TO OURS, (page 68) YOU WILL NO LONGER HOLD MARY TO BE "THE MOTHER OF GOD", BUT THE MOTHER OF JESUS.

Instead of joining those who are writing the hundreds of so-called new translations of the New Testament you should be more concerned in learning what the Holy Spirit has given us in the Hebrew Old Testament and the Greek New Testament, all of which has been trusted to the Jews. (Romans 3) Let us look again at the crucifixion. Were there three crosses or five? Jesus said to one of the "criminals"; "Today you will be with me in the paradise."

How do you understand this statement? If you simply call all the difficult statements, "some error?" you won't learn much.



YOU HAVE LEARNED THAT THE TRUTH ABOUT WHO JESUS IS HAS BEEN SOMEWHAT "HIDDEN" WITHIN SCRIPTURE. YOU HAVE SEEN THAT JESUS' OWN GARMENTS WERE TAKEN BY THE SOLDIERS. YOU HAVE LEARNED THAT JOSEPH OF ARIMATHEA BOUGHT MUSLIN TO WRAP THE BODY OF JESUS FOR BURIAL AND NICODEMUS BROUGHT A MIXTURE OF MYRRH AND ALOES, SPICES TO PUT IN THE MUSLIN WRAPPINGS. WHEN JESUS WAS RAISED BY THE FATHER THESE GRAVE CLOTHS WERE LEFT BEHIND. I'VE OFTEN ASKED PEOPLE, "WHAT WAS JESUS WEARING WHEN HE CAME OUT OF THE TOMB? THE ANSWER SHOULD BE QUITE EASY NOW. JESUS WAS RAISED BY THE FATHER IN HIS "GOD FORM", AS YOU LEARNED FROM PAGE 85 AND "IF-SHEET 77-78".

We now find that there were two kinds of prisoners crucified with Jesus, as illustrated in the picture above. The Greek words are indeed quite different. See the Greek word above each cross.

LUKE 23 CT.

32 But two different criminals were-being-led also together-with him to-be-carried-off.

33 And when they-came upon the place *namely-the one being-called Skull*, there they-crucified him and the criminals, *one whom on-the-one-hand out-of right-parts, one whom on-the-other-hand out-of left-parts.*

34 But the Jesus was-saying: Father, you-forgive them, for they-are not knowing-absolutely what they-are-doing. But dividing-for-themselves his garments they-cast a lot.

39 But one-of-the criminals having-been-hanged was-blaspheming him, saying: If you yourself-are the Messiah, you-save yourself and us.

40 But the different *one* having-answered was-rebuking him, saying: But *are you yourself not fearing-for-yourself the God*, because you-are in the same sentence?

41 And we on-the-one-hand justly; for we-are-taking-back worthy-things of-what-things we-practiced; on-the-other-hand this *one* practiced not-one-thing out-of-place.

42 And he-was-saying to-the Jesus: You-be-made-mindful of-me Lord, at-the-time-that you-might-come in to-your kingdom.

43 And the Jesus said to-him: Amen I-am saying to-you, today you-will-be with me in the paradise.

The criminals were close enough to each other, and to Jesus so that they could at least holler to one another.

But when Jesus was raised from the dead how did he fulfill this promise?

THE DEATH, BURIAL, AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS THE MESSIAH WAS INDEED VERY CHAOTIC TO SAY THE LEAST. BUT BECAUSE OF THIS GOD HAS GIVEN US THE RECORDS OF 5 INSPIRED WRITERS WHICH ALLOW US TO STUDY MANY OF THE DETAILS.

MARK 15 CT

27 And together with him they are crucifying two robbers, one out of right parts and one out of honored left parts of him.

A

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, the *one* saying: And he was figured with lawless ones.

29 And the *ones* proceeding along were blaspheming him moving their heads and saying: Aha the *one* overthrowing the sanctuary and in three days building up.

30 You save yourself, and you descend from the cross.

31 And likewise the chief priests mocking to one another with the scribes were saying: He saved others, himself he is not being able to save;

32 The Messiah, the king of the Israeli, let him descend now from the cross, in order that we might see and we might trust. And the ones having been and still crucified together with him were reproaching him.

B

MATTHEW 27 CT

35 But having crucified him they divided for themselves his garments casting a lot, in order that it might be fulfilled, the *thing* having been said by the prophet; They divided for themselves my garments with themselves, and on my vesture they cast a lot.

36 And sitting they were keeping him there.

37 And they placed on, above his head upon the cross the reason of him, having been and still written: This is Jesus the king of the Jews.

C

38 Then two robbers are being crucified together with him, one out of right parts and one out of honored left parts.

D

44 But the same *thing* also the robbers *namely the ones* having been crucified together with him were reproaching him.

(3) (4)

If you are among the persons who like to find contradictions in the Bible, this is a good place to begin. On the other hand if you can join David when he says: "Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law." Psalms 119:18. I think you might find this a good place to begin. Refer first back to page 87 and the arrow at "F".

(F) "Two different criminals", NOT "two other, malefactors," as King James.

vs.39,40 These criminals are also different from each other; one is blaspheming, (G) (H) The different one confesses his guilt and believes on Jesus. Now go back to page 88.

(A) Now 2 robbers are added, and the scripture is fulfilled: "He was figured with lawless ones." (B) These 2 were reproaching him. After the soldiers parted Jesus' garments (Matt.27:13) (C) "THEN" the robbers were crucified. (D) The robbers continued to reproach Jesus.

E 18 Where-in-which they crucified him, and with him others two hence and hence, but *in midst* the Jesus.

Now the Greek word MESOS (midst) is translated "midst" in the King James 37 times. If there were only two crucified with Jesus it would be "between".

Consider Pilate's order to "crush" their legs to hasten their death. "There fore the soldiers came, and on-the-one-hand of the first they crushed the legs and of-the other, namely the one having-been-crucified together with-him; On-the-other-hand having-come-upon the Jesus, as they-saw he already had-died-and-was-dead, they crushed not his legs, BUT one of the soldiers with-a-spear stabbed his side, and directly came-out blood and water." (John 19:32,33 CT)

REMEMBER JESUS' PROMISE TO THE CRIMINAL, PAGE 87.

17 And bearing his cross he went out into the place being-called of-a-skull, which is-being-called in-Hebrew Golgotha,

E

18 Where-in-which they crucified him, and with him others two hence and hence, but *in midst* the Jesus.

19 But the Pilate even wrote a title and put it on the cross; but it was having-been-written-and-still-written: Jesus the Nazarene, the king of-the Jews.

20 Therefore many of-the Jews read this title, because the place was near of-the city, where-in-which the Jesus was-crucified; and it was having-been-written-and-still-written in-Hebrew, in-Greek, in-Roman.

21 The chief-priests of-the Jews were-saying therefore to-the Pilate: You-be not writing, the king of-the Jews, BUT that *one* said: I am the king of-the Jews.

22 The Pilate answered: What I-have-written-and-it-is-still-written, I-have-written-and-it-is-still-written.

23 The soldiers therefore, when they crucified the Jesus, took his garments and they made four parts, to each soldier a part, and the tunic. But the tunic was without-seam, woven out-of the from-above through the total.

24 They said therefore to one-another: Let-us not split it, BUT let-us-procure-by-destiny concerning it, of-whom it-will-be; in-order-that the scripture might-be-fulfilled which is-saying: They-divided-for-themselves my garments among-themselves, and upon my vesture they-cast a lot. The soldiers on-the-one-hand therefore did these-things.

Rather than 2 crucified with Jesus as is usually "pictured" there were 4 crucified, 2 robbers and 2 criminals. Now follow the proof by the small "A" "B", "C", "D", "E", etc.

ACTS 9 CT

15 But the Lord said to him: You-be-proceeding, because this one is a vessel of-choice to-me to-bear my name in-sight of-nations and of-kings and-additionally sons of-Israel;

16 For I myself-shall-indicate to-him as-many-things-as it-is-essential for him to-suffer in-behalf-of my name.

WITH THE CONSISTENT TRANSLATION I HAVE SHOWN BEYOND ANY DOUBT THAT THE NEW TESTAMENT IN THE GREEK TEXT IS WORD FOR WORD GOD'S WORD. LET US BEGIN WITH A STATEMENT GIVEN BY THE HOLY SPIRIT TO PAUL. INSTEAD OF DOUBTING AND CRITICIZING LET US SEE WHAT WE CAN LEARN. I'M VERY SURE THAT PAUL COULD COUNT TO 12, AND KNEW THAT CEPHAS WAS PETER.

1 CORINTHIANS 15 CT

3 For I-gave-over to-YOU among first-things, what also I-took-along-to-myself, that Messiah died-off in-behalf-of our sins according-to the scriptures,

4 And that he-was-buried, and that he-has-been-and-is-still-raised on-the day *namely*-the third according-to the scriptures,

5 And that he-was-seen by-Cephas, afterward by-the twelve;

LUKE 24 CT

13 And behold, two out-of them were proceeding in the day itself into a village holding-off sixty stadiums from Jerusalem, whose name is Emmaus;

14 And they-were-conversing with one-another concerning all these-things, the ones having-happened-and-still-happening.

15 And it-came-to-pass in their to-be-being-conversing and to-be-debating-together, even the Jesus himself having-drawn-near he-was-proceeding-together-with-them;

16 But their eyes were-being-retained not to-come-to-know him thoroughly.

17 But he-said to them: What are these words which YOU-are-interchanging with one-another *while* walking-around, and YOU-are sad-looking?

18 But the one whose name is Cleopas having-answered, said to him: Are You alone in Jerusalem, yourself-dwelling-abroad, and you did not come-to-know the-things having-come-to-pass in it in these days?

19 And he-said to them: What-sort-of-things? But the ones said to him: The-things concerning Jesus the Nazarene, who became a man a prophet, powerful in work and word in-presence-of the God and all-of-the people;

20 And-additionally in-which-case the chief-priests and our rulers gave him over with-reference-to a sentence of-death, and they-crucified him.

21 But we ourselves-were-hoping that he himself is the one being-about to-be-redeeming-for-himself the Israeli. BUT in-fact together-with all these-things, today is-leading this third day from which these-things came-to-pass.

22 But also some women out-of us made us ecstatic, ones-having-become at day-breakings upon the tomb.

23 And not having-found his body, they-came saying also to-have-seen a supernatural-appearing-of-angels, the ones saying him to-be-living.

24 And some-of-the ones together-with us went-away upon the tomb and they-found thus according-as also the women said, but him they-saw not.

25 And he-said to them: O thoughtless and slow with-the heart to-be-trusting on all which the prophets spoke:

26 Was-it NOT essential the Messiah to-suffer these-things and to-go-in into his glory?

★ 27 And having-begun from Moses and from all the prophets he-was-interpreting to them in all the scriptures the-things concerning himself.

28 And they-drew-near with-reference-to the village the-place-where they-were-proceeding and he himself-was-making-pretence to-be-proceeding farther-off.

29 And they-urged him, saying: You-remain with us because it-is toward eventide, and the day has-been-and-still-is-reclining. And he-went-in to-remain together-with them.

30 And it-came-to-pass in his to-be-reclining-down with them, having-taken the bread he-blessed, and having-broken-in-pieces he-was-handing-over to-them.

★ 31 But their eyes-were-opened-thoroughly and they-came-to-know him thoroughly; and he himself-became vanished from them.

32 And they-said to one-another: Was NOT our heart being-burned in us as he-was-speaking-to-us in the way, and as he-was-opening-thoroughly the scriptures?

33 And having-stood-up in-the hour itself they-returned into Jerusalem, and they-found the eleven and the ones together-with them, ★

34 Saying, that the Lord certainly was-raised, and he-was-seen by Simon. ★

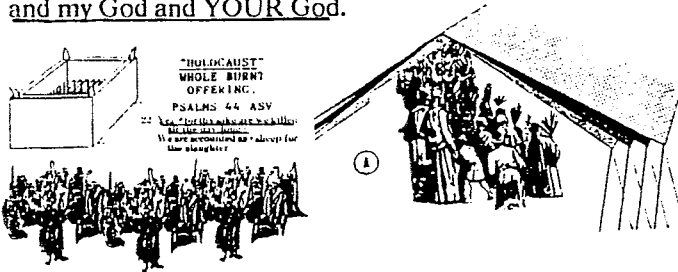
35 And they-were-explicating the-things in the way, and as he-was-come-to-be-known to-them in the breaking-of-the bread. ★

★ STILL FEAST OF UNLEAVENED BREAD

LET US TAKE A LOOK AT A VERSE MUCH QUESTIONED, JOHN 20:17. YET A FEW VERSES LATER, JOHN 20:28 JESUS DIRECTLY TOLD THOMAS TO TOUCH HIM. I BELIEVE THAT JESUS HAD TO IMMEDIATELY MAKE A REPORT TO THE FATHER AS WELL AS SOME OTHERS. PAGE 87, LUKE 23:43, REMEMBER HIS PROMISE TO THE "CRIMINAL".

JOHN 20 CT

17 The Jesus is-saying to-her: You-handle me not, for not-yet have-I-ascended-and-am-still-ascended to my Father, but you-be-proceeding to my brothers and you-say to-them: I-am-ascending to my Father and YOUR Father, and my God and YOUR God.



MARK 16 CT

5 And having-gone-in into the tomb they-saw a youth sitting in the right-parts, having-been-and-still-cast-around with a white stolec; and they-were-greatly-astonished.

REVELATION 7 CT

13 And one out-of the elders answered saying to-me: These, the ones having-been-and-still-cast-around with the stolec namely-the white ones, who are-they and from-whence came-they?

14 And I-have-said-and-still-say to him: My lord, you yourself know-absolutely. And he said to-me: These are the ones coming out-of the tribulation, namely-the great one, and they-washed their stolec and they-whitened them in the blood-of-the Lamb.

You will need to refer very carefully to page 89. Paul in writing to the Corinthians the first letter, chapter 15 and verse 5 he says that Jesus was raised on the third day and was seen by Cephas (Peter or Simon) and afterward by the twelve. In Luke 24, Jesus appeared to two on the way to Emmaus, one was named Cleopas, whom the other was we are not told. Read carefully Luke 24:13-35 on page 89. In verse 34 Luke reports that the Lord was seen by Simon. (Peter) When these two returned Luke reports in verse 33, "they found the eleven", for remember Judas was dead. I have shown on IF-sheet 34, that Judas will sit on a throne judging one of the tribes of Israel. Is Luke wrong? Is Paul wrong? Is Jesus wrong? It is things like this that prove the Bible is truly God's word. As I have shown elsewhere, Judas died before Jesus and therefore waits under the altar. Jesus, Luke, and Paul are all right, for when Jesus ascended to the Father he saw Judas. See pages 60 and 80 and If-sheet 34.

Now refer to Mark 16 ct above. Here, those entering the tomb were greeted by a "youth" with a white stolec. Now refer to Revelation 7 above. Such a white stolec was not possible until Jesus had shed his blood for sin. I believe this youth had entered the heavenly tabernacle among the first.

REFRAIN



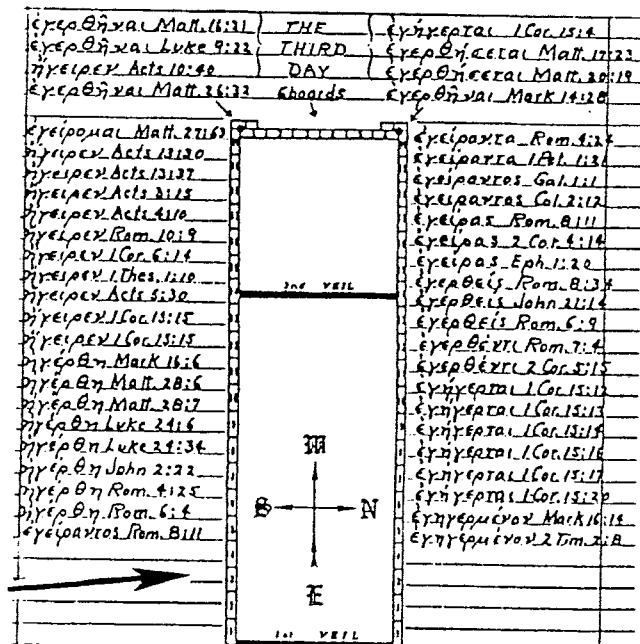
1. from the grave he a - rose.



1. Christ the Lord is risen to - day

These choruses above may be known to all of you. These choruses seem to make Jesus to be a "human being". (page 17). No "human being" could die for your sin let alone, the sins of all MEN. This is exactly what Jehovah the son of JEHOVAH the Father did. A body similar to human was prepared, and brought to fulness in Mary's belly. Jehovah the son put aside his form of God, (p.69) and entered the body in Mary's BELLY moments before delivery. Jesus' corpse could not rise it had to be raised by the Father. (p.85).

HERE IS A PLAN OF THE 48 BOARDS OF THE TABERNACLE, THE SON'S SANCTUARY IN THE WILDERNESS. (p.18) IS IT NOT A WONDER THAT 48 GREEK VERBS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT READ, THAT GOD RAISED THE SON? HE COULD NOT HIMSELF RISE.



Early-eight times we are reminded of God the Father raising our Lord Jesus the Messiah. The truth of Scripture rests on this major fact.

SCRIPTURE INDEX

A

Book	Ch	Verse	Page Number	Num	24:9	12	Matt	17:1-3	22
Gen	1:26, 27		2	Num	26:59	13	Matt	17:10-13	28
Gen	2:4, 5		1	Deut	6:4	29	Matt	19:7, 8	37
Gen	2:7, 8, 18		2	Deut	6:23	63	Matt	19:27, 28	77
Gen	2:7		24	Judg	6:22-24	44	Matt	20:28	71
Gen	2:15-17, 21-23		3	II Sa	7:18, 19	48	Matt	22:23, 24	39
Gen	3:21		3	I Ki	6:1	26	Matt	22:35-42	60
Gen	6:1-8		4	I Ki	11:1-10	26	Matt	22:41-46	66
Gen	11:1-8		4	II Ch	7:1, 2, 13-20	26	Matt	23:1-3	39
Gen	14:18		5	Psa	2:7	86	Matt	24:37-39	4
Gen	15:13		11	Psa	2:7	85	Matt	26:1-5, 14-16	78
Gen	17:1-8, 15-21		8	Psa	22:1, 16-18	83	Matt	26:2, 14-16	74
Gen	18:1, 2, 10-14		8	Psa	34:20	83	Matt	26:17-30	75
Gen	19:24		47	Psa	41:9	77	Matt	26:25-30	79
Gen	22:1-5, 9-12, 15-19		9	Psa	69:21	83	Matt	26:45	71
Gen	22:13, 14		44	Psa	82:19	43	Matt	26:49, 50	81
Gen	29:31-35		62	Psa	83:18	43	Matt	26:61	18
Gen	30:6-24		62	Psa	110:1	66	Matt	27:1-5	80
Gen	32:22-32		10	Psa	119:18	88	Matt	27:13, 39, 40	88
Gen	32:26-28		61	Isa	7:14	36	Matt	27:27,28,30,31,45,46	82
Gen	35:9-13		10	Isa	12:2	43	Matt	27:35-38, 44	88
Gen	35:9, 10		61	Isa	26:4	43	Matt	27:40	18
Gen	35:16-26, 29, 30		62	Isa	40:3	34	Matt	27:46	83
Gen	46:1-4, 26, 27		61	Isa	40:3	35	Matt	27:46, 57-60	84
Gen	46:3, 4, 26, 27		12	Isa	61:1, 2	46	Matt	27:50, 51	82
Gen	47:5, 6		12	Jer	25:9	26	Matt	27:57-60	84
Gen	48:3, 4		12	Jer	31:35, 36	9	Matt	28:5-7	85
Exod	1:1-7		11	Hos	11:1	24	Mark	1:1-10	35
Exod	1:8-14		12	Hos	11:1-7	61	Mark	1:40-44	39
Exod	2:1-10		13	Hos	11:1	25	Mark	2:27, 28	51
Exod	3:13-15		43	Zech	11:12	78	Mark	7:9, 10	39
Exod	3:14, 15		51	Zech	12:10	83	Mark	9:1-4	22
Exod	3:14		52	Mal	1:1	11	Mark	9:2-5	38
Exod	3:14, 15		7	Matt	1:1-17	70	Mark	9:9	85
Exod	3:15		34	Matt	1:18-20	21	Mark	9:9	86
Exod	6:3		43	Matt	1:18-25	31	Mark	9:31, 32	71
Exod	6:23		63	Matt	1:18	19	Mark	10:2-6	39
Exod	12:1-14		25	Matt	1:21, 25	60	Mark	10:33, 34	71
Exod	12:1-28		76	Matt	1:23	49	Mark	10:45	55
Exod	12:1-29		14	Matt	1:23	36	Mark	12:19-27	39
Exod	12:5, 6		38	Matt	2:13-15	23	Mark	12:26,27	10
Exod	13:8		74	Matt	2:13-16	63	Mark	14:1, 12, 14-26	75
Exod	13:8		63	Matt	2:13-16	24	Mark	14:18-20	79
Exod	17:13-16		44	Matt	2:14, 15	64	Mark	14:21	80
Exod	23:14-17		76	Matt	3:1-17	34	Mark	14:41	71
Exod	25:8		18	Matt	3:1-12	67	Mark	14:58	18
Exod	25:10-14, 23-26		15	Matt	3:13-17	68	Mark	14:60-63	81
Exod	26:1-6		16	Matt	4:1-11	72	Mark	15:1	81
Exod	32:2-6, 15-20, 25-28		30	Matt	8:2-4	39	Mark	15:24, 25	82
Exod	35:10-14		16	Matt	8:11, 12	10	Mark	15:27-32	88
Lev	16:1, 2		7	Matt	10:5-7	55	Mark	15:29	18
Lev	16:1, 2		51	Matt	10:6	67	Mark	15:34	49
Lev	16:2		18	Matt	12:5-7	51	Mark	15:42-46	84
Lev	17:11		84	Matt	12:32	52	Mark	16:3, 4	84
Lev	17:11		86	Matt	12:40	21	Mark	16:5	90
Num	12:1-13		54	Matt	15:21-28	55	Mark	16:5, 6	85
Num	12:1		13	Matt	15:24	67	Luke	1:5-24, 59-64, 66-79	6
Num	23:9		12	Matt	17:1-4	38	Luke	1:24-30, 35-44	27
				Matt	17:1-3, 9	85			

SCRIPTURE INDEX

Book	Ch	Verse	Page Number	John	1:15	31	Acts	26:22	41
Luke	1:39-45		56	John	1:17,28,29,35,36,45	38	Acts	28:23	41
Luke	1:40-45		22	John	1:18-50	36	Rom	3:1, 2	45
Luke	1:42, 46-55		29	John	1:29, 36	25	Rom	5:12-14	41
Luke	1:59,60,62,63,67,76		31	John	1:31-33	69	Rom	5:12-15, 18, 19	3
Luke	1:76		44	John	1:38, 41	49	Rom	8:3	22
Luke	1:76		67	John	2:18-21	18	Rom	8:3	68
Luke	1:76		45	John	3:12-15	37	Rom	8:34	57
Luke	2:21		68	John	3:12-15	55	Rom	9:14-16	41
Luke	2:21, 22		37	John	5:45-47	55	Rom	10:4-10, 19-21	41
Luke	2:21		57	John	5:45-47	37	I Co	9:8, 9	41
Luke	2:21		64	John	5:46, 47	76	I Co	10:1, 2	40
Luke	2:21		21	John	6:31-33	55	I Co	15:3-5	89
Luke	2:21		22	John	6:31-33	37	I Co	15:21, 22, 45-47	3
Luke	2:21		58	John	6:62	68	I Co	15:45-49	71
Luke	2:40-52		33	John	7:9-15	7	I Co	15:47	68
Luke	3:1-19		35	John	7:19-24	37	II Co	3:7, 8, 12-16	42
Luke	3:23-38		70	John	8:4, 5	38	Eph	4:14	50
Luke	4:1-13		72	John	8:12-14,23-25,28-32	52	Eph	6:11	50
Luke	4:15-21		46	John	8:42-47, 56-59	52	Phil	2:5-8	20
Luke	5:12-14		39	John	8:28, 29	51	Phil	2:5-11	69
Luke	6:1-5		51	John	9:28-30	40	Phil	2:6, 7	64
Luke	7:33, 34		71	John	10:17, 18	83	Phil	2:8-11	66
Luke	7:37-50		60	John	11:1-45	65	Phil	2:11	67
Luke	9:29-35		38	John	11:9	81	Col	2:8, 9	23
Luke	10:25-28		60	John	13:1-31	73	I Ti	2:13, 14	3
Luke	16:29-31		38	John	13:1,2,10,11	78	Heb	3:1-5, 15-17	42
Luke	17:26, 27		4	John	13:18,19	77	Heb	4:15	71
Luke	19:10		55	John	13:21, 22, 26-30	78	Heb	5:5-11	5
Luke	20:27-29		40	John	16:28-31	19	Heb	6:19, 20	5
Luke	20:37		39	John	17:1, 3, 11	64	Heb	7:1-7	5
Luke	22:1, 7, 8		75	John	17:1-26	23	Heb	7:9-12	5
Luke	22:15-22, 28-30		74	John	17:3-5	19	Heb	7:14	42
Luke	22:20-22, 25-30		79	John	18:13, 24-27	81	Heb	7:14	15
Luke	22:41-44		81	John	18:33-38	19	Heb	8:5	42
Luke	23:11		82	John	18:36, 37	82	Heb	9:18-22	42
Luke	23:32-34, 39-43		87	John	19:2, 10, 11	82	Heb	10:1-5	20
Luke	23:43		90	John	19:17-24	88	Heb	10:5	64
Luke	23:50-53		84	John	19:23, 24,28-33,36,37	83	Heb	10:20	82
Luke	24:2-4, 12		84	John	19:30, 38-41	84	Heb	10:20	18
Luke	24:4, 6, 7		85	John	19:32, 33	88	Heb	10:28	40
Luke	24:7		71	John	20:3-8	88	Heb	11:7	4
Luke	24:13-35		90	John	20:12	84	Heb	11:10, 11	8
Luke	24:13-35		89	John	20:17, 28	85	Heb	11:23-25	40
Luke	24:26, 27		55	John	20:24-31	90	Heb	12:18-22	42
Luke	24:26, 27, 44-47		37	Acts	1:15-17	86	Jas	2:18-24	9
Luke	24:39, 40		86	Acts	2:29-31	80	II Ti	3:7, 8	42
John	1:1,3-6, 9-13		30	Acts	3:18-23	68	I Pe	3:20	4
John	1:1-4		27	Acts	4:26-28	41	II Pe	2:5	4
John	1:1-3, 14		17	Acts	6:11, 14, 15	82	II Pe	2:7	47
John	1:1-4		2	Acts	7:18-20,22,23,28-37	40	Jude	1:7	47
John	1:5-10		28	Acts	7:39, 40, 44	40	Jude	1:9	42
John	1:6-8		6	Acts	9:10-16	40	Rev	2:9	52
John	1:11		29	Acts	13:16-23	89	Rev	6:9-11	60
John	1:14		20	Acts	13:29-39	59	Rev	7:9, 14, 15	16
John	1:14-17,41		32	Acts	13:36-40	85	Rev	7:13, 14	90
John	1:14		68	Acts	15:1, 2	41	Rev	12:10, 14	80
John	1:14		16	Acts	15:5, 21	37	Rev	13:6	43
John	1:14		45	Acts	21:20, 21	41	Rev	15:1-5	42
							Rev	15:5	15